



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

THE
VINAYA PĪTAKAM:

ONE OF
THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN
THE PĀLI LANGUAGE.

EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG.

VOL. IV.
THE SUTTAVIBHAṄGA, SECOND PART.
(END OF THE MAHĀVIBHAṄGA; BHIKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.)

PUBLISHED WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN
AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.



WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,
14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON;
AND 20, SOUTH FREDERICK STREET, EDINBURGH.

1882.

CORRECTIONS.

- p. 7, l. 19. Mr. Subhûti is probably right in suggesting the reading *kâṭakoṭavikâya*.
- p. 204, ll. 6-9. I owe the reading of the corresponding passage in the Chavaka Jâtaka (Jât. 309) to the kindness of Mr. Trenckner. It runs thus :
- sabbam idaṃ carimavatam, ubho dhammam na passanti,
ubho pakatiyâ cutâ,
yo câyam sajjhâpayati yo ca dhammam adhîyati.

- 53,20 *for sammaggasaññi read samaggasaññi*
72,14 *for patikkhittam read paṭikkhittam*
94,21 *for eyyassa read ayyassa*
96,25 *for thambena read thambhena*
101,15 *for upasamkamitvâ read upasamkamitvâ*
110,6 *for pivîtvâ read pivitvâ (defective printing)*
114,30 *for rupam read rūpam (defective printing)*
129,35 *for ânandaṃ read ânandaṃ*
134,1 *for upannaṃ read uppannaṃ*
152,11 *for ñâma read nâma*
162,16 *for ajjhârâme read ajjhârâme (defective printing)*
169,24 *for saccâṃ read saccam*
173,16 *for sugatacivarappamâṇaṃ read sugatacivarappamâṇam*
188,25 *for anâthapiṇḍikassa read anâthapiṇḍikassa*
188,36 *for karaṇîyâ read karaṇîyâ*
200,17 *for ya read yo*
219,13 *for âkaddhitvâ read âkaḍḍhitvâ*
229,32 *for ohiyiti read ohiyîti*
229,36 *for nadîparaṃ read nadîpâram*
236,6 *for tas' read tâs'*
237,33 *for caṇḍakâlî read caṇḍakâlî*
254,17 *for samyâcikena read samyâcikena*
283,24 *for antarayâṃ read antarâyam*
308,13 *for mahatarâ read mahattarâ*
315,17 *for 'khîyanti read khîyanti (defective printing)*
326,19 *for vupakâsâpessati read vûpakâsâpessati*
351,2 *for upannuppannânaṃ read uppannuppannânam*

CONTENTS.

THE SUTTAVIBHAṄGA, SECOND PART.

- THE PĀCĪTTIYA RULES. pp. 1-174.
THE PĀṬIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 175-184.
THE SEKHIYA RULES. pp. 185-206.
THE ADHIKARAṆASAMATHA RULES. p. 207.

BHIKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.

- THE PĀRĀJIKĀ RULES. pp. 211-222.
THE SAṂGHĀDISESA RULES. pp. 223-242.
THE NISSAGGIYA PĀCĪTTIYA RULES. pp. 243-257.
THE PĀCĪTTIYA RULES. pp. 258-345.
THE PĀṬIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 346-348.
THE SEKHIYA RULES. pp. 349-350.
THE ADHIKARAṆASAMATHA RULES. p. 351.

Various Readings and extracts from the commentary of Buddhaghosa. pp. 353-370.

VINAYAPĪṬAKAṀ.

SUTTAVIBHAṄGA (PĀCITTIYAM.)

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

Ime kho panāyasmanto dvenavuti pācittiyā dhammā
uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

PĀCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Hatthako Sakyaputto vādakkhitto hoti. so titthiyehi saddhiṃ sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānāti paṭijānitvā avajānāti aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati sampajānamusā bhāsati saṃketam katvā viṣaṃvādeti. titthiyā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma Hatthako Sakyaputto amhehi saddhiṃ sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānissati paṭijānitvā avajānissati aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarissati sampajānamusā bhāsisati saṃketam katvā viṣaṃvādessatīti. assosam kho bhikkhū tesam titthiyānam ujjhāyantānam khīyantānam vipācentānam. atha kho te bhikkhū yena Hatthako Sakyaputto ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā Hatthakam Sakyaputtam etad avocum : saccam kira tvam āvuso Hatthaka titthiyehi saddhiṃ sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānāsi . . . viṣaṃvādesīti. ete kho āvuso titthiyā nāma yena kenaci jetabbā n' eva tesam jayo dātabbo 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma Hatthako Sakyaputto titthiyehi saddhiṃ sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānissati paṭijā-

nitvā avajānissati aññen' aññam paṭicarissati sampajānamusā bhāsissati samketam katvā visamvādessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā Hatthakam Sakyaputtam paṭipucchi: saccam kira tvam Hatthaka titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānāsi . . . bhāsasi samketam katvā visamvādessīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānissasi . . . bhāsissasi samketam katvā visamvādessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

sampajānamusāvāde pācittiyān ti. ||1||

sampajānamusāvādo nāma visamvādanapurekkhārassa vācā girā byappattho vacibhedo vācasikā viññatti anariyavohārā : adittham dittham me 'ti, asutam sutam me 'ti, amutam mutam me 'ti, aviññātam viññātam me 'ti, dittham adittham me 'ti, sutam asutam me 'ti, mutam amutam me 'ti, viññātam aviññātam me 'ti.

adittham nāma na cakkhunā dittham. asutam nāma na sotena sutam. amutam nāma na ghānena ghāyitam na jivhāya sāyitam na kāyena phuṭṭham. aviññātam nāma na manasā viññātam. dittham nāma cakkhunā dittham. sutam nāma sotena sutam. mutam nāma ghānena ghāyitam jivhāya sāyitam kāyena phuṭṭham. viññātam nāma manasā viññātam. ||1||

tīh' ākārehi adittham dittham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa : pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti.

catūh' ākārehi adittham dittham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa : pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya ditthim.

pañcah' ākārehi adittham . . . musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya ditthim, vinidhāya khantim.

chah' ākārehi aditṭham . . . bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya diṭṭhim,
vinidhāya khantiṃ, vinidhāya ruciṃ.

sattah' ākārehi aditṭham . . . bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya
diṭṭhim, vinidhāya khantiṃ, vinidhāya ruciṃ, vinidhāya
bhāvaṃ.

tīh' ākārehi asutaṃ sutaṃ me 'ti — pa — amutaṃ mutaṃ
me 'ti — pa — aviññātaṃ viññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā
bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa : pubbev' assa hoti musā
bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa
hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti. catūh' ākārehi — la — pañcah'
ākārehi — la — chah' ākārehi — la — sattah' ākārehi . . .
vinidhāya bhāvaṃ. ||2||

tīh' ākārehi aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ cā 'ti sampajā-
namusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. tīh' ākārehi aditṭham
diṭṭhañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me
viññātañ cā 'ti . . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca mutañ
cā 'ti . . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca viññātañ cā 'ti
. . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca mutañ ca viññātañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi asutaṃ, sutañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ
sutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ sutañ ca me diṭṭhañ
cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ ca viññātañ ca
diṭṭhañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi amutaṃ mutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . .
. . . amutaṃ mutañ ca me viññātañ ca diṭṭhañ ca sutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi aviññātaṃ viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ cā 'ti . . .
. . . aviññātaṃ viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca mutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||3||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭham aditṭham me 'ti — la — sutaṃ asutaṃ
me 'ti — la — mutaṃ amutaṃ me 'ti — la — viññātaṃ
aviññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācitti-
yassa. ||4||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭham sutaṃ me 'ti . . . diṭṭham mutaṃ me
'ti . . . diṭṭham viññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa
āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭham sutañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . diṭṭham
sutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . . diṭṭham sutañ ca me mutañ

ca viññātañ cá 'ti . . . , . . . viññātaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ
ca mutañ cá 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācitti-
yassa. || 5 ||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭhe vematiko diṭṭhaṃ n' okappeti diṭṭhaṃ
na ssarati diṭṭhaṃ sammuttṭho hoti. sute vematiko sutam n'
okappeti sutam na ssarati sutam sammuttṭho hoti. mute
vematiko . . . , viññāte vematiko . . . viññātaṃ sammuttṭho
hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ cá 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ca me sutañ cá 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ca me mutañ cá 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ cá 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho
hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca mutañ cá 'ti, viññātaṃ
sammuttṭho hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca mutañ cá
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. catūh'
ākārehi, pañcah' ākārehi, chah' ākārehi, sattah' ākārehi viññā-
taṃ sammuttṭho hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca
mutañ cá 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa :
pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā
bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya
diṭṭhiṃ, vinidhāya khantiṃ, vinidhāya ruciṃ, vinidhāya
bhāvaṃ. || 6 ||

anāpatti davā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati ; davā bhaṇati nāma
sahasā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati nāma aññaṃ bhaṇissāmīti
aññaṃ bhaṇati ; ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 7 || 2 ||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi
saddhiṃ bhaṇentā pesale bhikkhū omasanti jatiyāpi nā-
mena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi ābādhena pi
liṅgena pi kilesena pi āpattiyāpi hīnena pi akkosena
khuṃsenti vambhenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhā-
yanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā
bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇentā pesale bhi-

kkhū omasissanti jātiyāpi . . . khum̐sessanti vambhessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhū omasatha jātiyāpi . . . khum̐setha vambhethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhū omasissatha jātiyāpi . . . khum̐sessatha vambhessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: ||1||

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Takka silāyaṃ aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa Nandivisālo nāma balibaddo ahoṣi. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad avoca: gaccha tvam brāhmaṇa seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ sahasseṇa abbhutaṃ karohi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakaṭasataṃ atibaddhaṃ pavaṭṭessa-tīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ sahasseṇa abbhutaṃ akāsi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakaṭasataṃ atibaddhaṃ pavaṭṭessatīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sakaṭasataṃ atibandhitvā Nandivisālaṃ balibaddaṃ yuñjitvā etad avoca: gaccha kūṭa vahassu kūṭā 'ti. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo tatth' eva atṭhāsi. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sahasseṇa parājito pajjhāyi. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad avoca: kissa tvam brāhmaṇa pajjhāyasīti. tathā hi panāhaṃ bho tayā sahasseṇa parājito 'ti. kissa pana maṃ tvam brāhmaṇa akūṭaṃ kūṭavādena pāpesi. gaccha tvam brāhmaṇa seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ dvihi sahassehi abbhutaṃ karohi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakaṭasataṃ atibaddhaṃ pavaṭṭessatīti, mā ca maṃ akūṭaṃ kūṭavādena pāpesīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo seṭṭhinā saddhiṃ dvihi sahassehi abbhutaṃ akāsi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakaṭasataṃ atibaddhaṃ pavaṭṭessatīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sakaṭasataṃ atibandhitvā Nandivisālaṃ balibaddaṃ yuñjitvā etad avoca: gaccha bhadrā vahassu bhadrā 'ti. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo sakaṭasataṃ atibaddhaṃ pavaṭṭesi.

manāpam eva bhāseyya nāmanāpaṃ kudācanaṃ,
manāpaṃ bhāsamānassa garuṃ bhāraṃ udabbahi
dhanañ ca naṃ alabbhesi, tena c' attamano ahū 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā khuṃsanā vambhanā, kim aṅga pana etarahi manāpā bhavissati khuṃsanā vambhanā. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :
omasavāde pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

omasavādo nāma, dasahi ākārehi omasati : jātiyāpi nāmena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi ābādhena pi līṅgena pi kilesena pi āpattiyāpi akkosena pi.

jāti nāma, dve jātiyo, hīnā ca jāti ukkaṭṭhā ca jāti. hīnā nāma jāti caṇḍālajāti veṇajāti nesādajāti rathakārajāti pukku-sajāti, eśā hīnā nāma jāti. ukkaṭṭhā nāma jāti khattiyajāti brāhmaṇajāti, eśā ukkaṭṭhā nāma jāti.

nāmaṃ nāma, dve nāmāni, hīnañ ca nāmaṃ ukkaṭṭhañ ca nāmaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma nāmaṃ Avakaṇṇakaṃ Javakaṇṇakaṃ Dhaniṭṭhakaṃ Saviṭṭhakaṃ Kulavaḍḍhakaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ avaññātaṃ hīlitaṃ paribhūtaṃ acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma nāmaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma nāmaṃ buddhapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ dhammapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ saṃghapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ anavaññātaṃ ahīlitaṃ aparibhūtaṃ cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma nāmaṃ.

gottaṃ nāma, dve gottāni, hīnañ ca gottaṃ ukkaṭṭhañ ca gottaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma gottaṃ Kosiyagottaṃ Bhāradvāja-gottaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ avaññātaṃ hīlitaṃ paribhūtaṃ acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma gottaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma gottaṃ Gotamagottaṃ Moggallāna-gottaṃ Kaccāyanagottaṃ Vāsiṭṭhagottaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ . . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma gottaṃ.

kammaṃ nāma, dve kammāni, hīnañ ca kammaṃ ukkaṭṭhañ ca kammaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma kammaṃ koṭṭhakakammaṃ pupphachaḍḍakakammaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ . . . acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma kammaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma kammaṃ kasi vāṇijjā gorakkhā tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ . . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma kammaṃ.

sippaṃ nāma, dve sippāni, hīnañ ca sippaṃ ukkaṭṭhañ

ca sippam. hīnam nāma sippam naḷakārasippam kumbhā-
kārasippam pesakārasippam cammakārasippam nahāpita-
sippam tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātam . . . acittika-
tam, etam hīnam nāma sippam. ukkaṭṭham nāma sippam
muddā gaṇanā lekhā tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātam
. . . cittikatam, etam ukkaṭṭham nāma sippam.

sabbe pi ābādhā hīnā, api ca madhumeho ābādho ukkaṭṭho.

līngam nāma, dve līngāni, hīnañ ca līngam ukkaṭṭhañ ca
līngam. hīnam nāma līngam atidīgham atirassam atikaṇham
accodātam, etam hīnam nāma līngam. ukkaṭṭham nāma
līngam nātidīgham nātirassam nātikaṇham n' accodātam,
etam ukkaṭṭham nāma līngam.

sabbe pi kilesā hīnā.

sabbāpi āpattiyo hīnā, api ca sotāpatti samāpatti ukkaṭṭhā.

akkoso nāma, dve akkosā, hīno ca akkoso ukkaṭṭho ca
akkoso. hīno nāma akkoso oṭṭho 'si, meṇḍo 'si, goṇo 'si,
gadrabho 'si, tiracchānagato 'si, nerayiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham
sugati, duggati yeva tuyham pāṭikañkhā 'ti, yakārena vā,
bhakārena vā, kāṭakoṭacikāya vā, eso hīno nāma akkoso.
ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso paṇḍito 'si, byatto 'si, medhāvī 'si,
bahussuto 'si, dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham duggati,
sugati yeva tuyham pāṭikañkhā 'ti, eso ukkaṭṭho nāma
akkoso. ||1||

upasampanno upasampannam khumsetukāmo vambhetu-
kāmo mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnam vadeti caṇḍālam
veṇam nesādam rathakāram pukkusam, caṇḍālo 'si veṇo 'si
nesādo 'si rathakāro 'si pukkuso 'siti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya
vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti khattiyam brāhmaṇam, caṇḍālo
'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya
pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
ukkaṭṭhena hīnam vadeti caṇḍālam . . . pukkusam, khatti-
yo 'si brāhmaṇo 'siti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pā-
cittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham vadeti khattiyam brāhmaṇam,

khattiyo 'si brâhmaṇo 'sīti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena hīnam vadeti Avakaṇṇakam Javakaṇṇakam Dhanitṭhakam Saviṭṭhakam Kulavaddhakam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaddhako 'sīti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena ukkatṭham vadeti Buddharakkhitam Dhammarakkhitam Saṅgharakkhitam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaddhako 'sīti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo ukkatṭhena hīnam . . . ukkatṭhena ukkatṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena hīnam vadeti Kosiyam Bhâradvâjam . . . hīnena ukkatṭham vadeti Gotamam Moggallânam Kaccâyanam Vâsitṭham . . . ukkatṭhena hīnam . . . ukkatṭhena ukkatṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena hīnam vadeti koṭṭhakam pupphachaddakam . . . hīnena ukkatṭham vadeti kassakam vâṇijam gorakkham . . . ukkatṭhena hīnam . . . ukkatṭhena ukkatṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena hīnam vadeti naḷakâram kumbhakâram pesakâram cammakâram nahâpitam . . . hīnena ukkatṭham vadeti muddikam gaṇakam lekhakam . . . ukkatṭhena hīnam . . . ukkatṭhena ukkatṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena hīnam vadeti kutṭhikam gaṇḍikam kilâsikam sosikam apamârikam . . . hīnena ukkatṭham vadeti madhumehikam . . . ukkatṭhena hīnam . . . ukkatṭhena ukkatṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukâmo hīnena hīnam vadeti atidigham atirassam atikaṇham accodâtam . . . hīnena ukkatṭham vadeti nâtidigham nâtirassam

nâtikaṇhaṃ nāccodātaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . .
ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti rāgapariyuṭṭhitaṃ dosapariyuṭṭhitaṃ
mohapariyuṭṭhitaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti vītarāgaṃ
vītadosaṃ vītamohaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena
ukkaṭṭhaṃ . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti pārājikaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ
ajjhāpannaṃ thullaccayaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ pācittiyaṃ ajjhā-
pannaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ dukkaṭṭhaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ
dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti
sotāpannaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukka-
ṭṭhaṃ . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti oṭṭhaṃ meṇḍaṃ goṇaṃ gadrabhaṃ
tiracchānagataṃ nerayikaṃ, oṭṭho 'si . . . nerayiko 'si,
n' atthi tuyhaṃ sugati, duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti
bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno
upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ
vadeti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhāvīṃ bahussutaṃ dhamma-
kathikaṃ, oṭṭho 'si . . . duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti
bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno
upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ
vadeti oṭṭhaṃ . . . nerayikaṃ, paṇḍito 'si byatto 'si medhāvī
'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati,
sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya
vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . .
mañkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ
. . . pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācitti-
yassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā
pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa. upa-
sampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo evaṃ
vadeti: santi idh' ekacce khattiyā brāhmaṇā 'ti bhaṇati,
āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo

evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce Avakaṇṇakā Javakaṇṇakā
 Dhanitṭhakā Savitṭhakā Kulavaḍḍhakā . . . Buddharakkhitā
 Dhammarakkhitā Saṃgharakkhitā . . . Kosiyā Bhāradvāja . . .
 Gotamā Moggallānā Kaccānā Vāsitṭhā . . . koṭṭhakā puppha-
 chaddakā . . . kassakā vāṇijā gorakkhā . . . naḷakārā
 kumbhakārā pesakārā cammakārā nahāpitā . . . muddikā
 gaṇakā lekhaḷā . . . kuṭṭhikā gaṇḍikā kilāsikā sosikā
 apamārikā . . . madhumehikā . . . atidighā atirassā
 atikaṇḍhā accodātā . . . nātidighā nātirassā nātikaṇḍhā n'
 accodātā . . . rāgapariyuṭṭhitā dosapariyuṭṭhitā mohapari-
 yuṭṭhitā . . . vītarāgā vītadosā vītamohā . . . pārājikam
 ajjhāpannā — pa — dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpannā . . . sotāpannā
 . . . oṭṭhā meṇḍā goṇā gadrabhā tiracchānagatā nerayikā
 n' atthi tesam sugati duggati yeva tesam pāṭikaṅkhā . . .
 paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atthi
 tesam duggati sugati yeva tesam pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati,
 āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||3||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 evaṃ vadeti: ye nūna caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā
 'ti bhaṇati — pa — ye nūna paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī ba-
 hussutā dhammakathikā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya
 dukkaṭassa. ||4||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 evaṃ vadeti: na mayam caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā
 pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati — la — na mayam paṇḍitā byattā medhā-
 vī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' amhākam duggati
 sugati yeva amhākam pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya
 vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||5||

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 hīnena hīnam vadeti, hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena
 hīnam vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham vadeti paṇḍitam
 byattam medhāvim bahussutam dhammakathikam, paṇḍito
 'si byatto 'si medhāvī 'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si
 n' atthi tuyham duggati sugati yeva tuyham pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti
 bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa.

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . na mayam
 paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth'

amhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva amhākaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa. ||6||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo na vambhetukāmo na mañikūṃ kattukāmo davakamyatā hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ veṇaṃ nesādaṃ rathakāraṃ pukku-saṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa. upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyāṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhaṇati . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyāṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, khattiyō 'si brāhmaṇo 'siti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti — la — hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . , . . . na mayaṃ paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' amhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva amhākaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa. ||7||

upasampanno anupasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti — pa — hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa.

upasampanno anupasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . , . . . na mayaṃ paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' amhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva amhākaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa. ||8||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārassa, dhammapurekkhārassa, anu-sāsanipurekkhārassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||9||2||

dutiyāṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam kalahajâtânam vivâdâpannânam pesuññam upasamharanti, imassa sutvâ amussa akkhâyanti imassa bhedâya, amussa sutvâ imassa akkhâyanti amussa bhedâya, tena anuppannâni c' eva bhaṇḍanâni uppajjanti uppannâni ca bhaṇḍanâni bhiiyobhâvâya vepullâya samvattanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharissanti . . . akkhâyissanti . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharatha . . . akkhâyatha . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharissatha . . . samvattanti. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya pasannânam vâ bhiiyobhâvâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

bhikkhupesuññe pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

pesuññam nâma, dvîh' âkârehi pesuññam hoti : piyakamyassa vâ bhedâdhippâyassa vâ.

dasah' âkârehi pesuññam upasamharati : jâtito pi nâmato pi gottato pi kammato pi sippato pi âbâdhato pi lîngato pi kilesato pi âpatto pi akkosato pi.

jâti nâma, dve jâtiyo, hînâ ca jâti ukkaṭṭhâ ca jâti. hînâ nâma jâti caṇḍâlajâti veṇajâti nesâdajâti rathakârajâti pukkusajâti, esâ hînâ nâma jâti. ukkaṭṭhâ nâma jâti khattiyajâti brâhmanajâti, esâ ukkaṭṭhâ nâma jâti — pa — akkoso nâma, dve akkosâ, hîno ca akkoso ukkaṭṭho ca akkoso. hîno nâma akkoso oṭṭho 'si . . . kâtakotâcîkâya vâ, eso hîno

nāma akkoso. ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso paṇḍito 'si . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti, eso ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso. || 1 ||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, itthannāmo taṃ caṇḍālo veṇo nesādo rathakāro pukkuso 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, itthannāmo taṃ khattiyō brāhmaṇo 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo taṃ Avakaṇṇako Javakaṇṇako Dhaniṭṭhako Saviṭṭhako Kula-vaḍḍhako 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . , . . . itthannāmo taṃ oṭṭho meṇḍo goṇo gadrabho tiracchānagato nerayiko n' atthi tassa sugati duggati yeva tassa pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo taṃ paṇḍito byatto medhāvī bahussuto dhammakathiko n' atthi tassa duggati sugati yeva tassa pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati : itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa. upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati : itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce khattiyā brāhmaṇā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atthi tesam duggati sugati yeva tesam pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati : itthannāmo ye nūna caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo ye nūna paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati : itthannāmo na mayaṃ caṇḍālā . . . itthannāmo na mayaṃ paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' amhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva amhākaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, na so

aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā anupasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvā anupasampannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||3||

anāpatti na piyakamyassa, na bhedaḍhippāyassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||4||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācenti, upāsakā bhikkhūsu agāravā appatissā asabhāgavuttikā viharanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācessanti, upāsakā . . . viharantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācetha, upāsakā . . . viharantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācessatha, upāsakā . . . viharanti. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya pasannānaṃ vā bhiyyobhāvāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannaṃ padaso dhammaṃ vāceyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti yo yādiso — pa —. bhikkhū 'ti — pa — ayaṃ imasmim atthe adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

padam anupadam anvakkharam anubyañjanam. padam nâma ekato patthapetvâ ekato osâpenti. anupadam nâma pâṭekkam patthapetvâ ekato osâpenti. anvakkharam nâma rūpam aniccan ti vuccamâno run ti opâteti. anubyañjanam nâma rūpam aniccan ti vuccamâno vedanâ aniccâ 'ti saddam nicchâreti. yañ ca padam yañ ca anupadam yañ ca anvakkharam yañ ca anubyañjanam sabbam etam padaso dhammo nâma.

dhammo nâma buddhabhâsito sâvakabhâsito isibhâsito devatâbhâsito atthupasañhito dhammupasañhito.

vâceyyâ 'ti, padena vâceti, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa ; akkharâya vâceti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ekato uddisâpento, ekato sajjhâyam karonto, yebhuyyena paguṇam gandham bhañantam opâteti, osârentam opâteti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, V.

Tena समयena buddho bhagavâ Âḷaviyam viharati Aggâḷave cetiye. tena kho pana समयena upâsakâ âramam âgacchanti dhammasavanâya. dhamme bhâsite therâ bhikkhû yathâvihâram gacchanti, navakâ bhikkhû tatth'eva upatthânasâlâyam upâsakehi saddhim mutthassati asampajânâ naggâ vikûjamânâ kâkacchamânâ seyyam kappenti. upâsakâ ujjhâyanti khiyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhaddantâ mutthassati asampajânâ naggâ vikûjamânâ kâkacchamânâ seyyam kappessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam upâsakânam ujjhâyantânam khiyantânam vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khi-

yanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhû anupasampannena sahasseyyaṃ kappessantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû anupasampannena sahasseyyaṃ kappentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ anupasampannena sahasseyyaṃ kappessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena sahasseyyaṃ kappeyya, pâcittiyā ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

atha kho bhagavâ Âlavīyaṃ yathâbhirantaṃ viharitvâ yena Kosambî tena cârīkaṃ paikkâmi. anupubbena cârīkaṃ caramâno yena Kosambî tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavâ Kosambīyaṃ viharati Badarīkârâme. bhikkhû âyasmantaṃ Râhulaṃ etad avocum : bhagavatâ âvuso Râhula sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ : na anupasampannena sahasseyyâ kappetabbâ 'ti. seyyaṃ âvuso Râhula jânâhîti. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo seyyaṃ alabhamâno vaccakuṭiyâ seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho bhagavâ rattiyâ paccûsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhâya yena vaccakuṭi ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ ukkâsi, âyasmâpi Râhulo ukkâsi. ko etthâ 'ti. aham bhagavâ Râhulo 'ti. kissa tvaṃ Râhula idha nisinna 'sîti. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave anupasampannena dvirattatirattaṃ sahasseyyaṃ kappetuṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattaṃ sahasseyyaṃ kappeyya, pâcittiyā ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anupasampanno nâma bhikkhuṃ ṭhapetvâ avaseso anupasampanno nâma.

uttaridvirattatirattan ti atirekadvirattatirattaṃ.

sahâ 'ti saddhîṃ ekato. seyyâ nâma sabbacchannâ sabba-
paricchannâ yebhuyyena cchannâ yebhuyyena paricchannâ.

seyyaṃ kappeyyâ 'ti catutthe divase atthamgate suriye
anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nipajjati, âpatti
pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. utṭha-
hitvâ punappunaṃ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî uttaridvirattatirattaṃ
sahaseyyaṃ kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne ve-
matiko utt. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne upa-
sampannasaññî utt. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa. upaḍḍha-
cchanne upaḍḍhaparicchanne, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upa-
sampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upa-
sampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne
upasampannasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ûnakadvetisso rattiyo
vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvâ tatiyâya rattiya purârurâ nikkha-
mitvâ puna vasati, sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabba-
paricchanne sabbaacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyye-
na aparicchanne, anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nisîdati,
bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nisîdati, ubho vâ nisîdanti,
ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena âyasmâ Anuruddho Kosalesu janapadesu Sâ-
vatthiṃ gacchanto sâyaṃ aññataram gâmaṃ upagacchi.
tena kho pana samayena tasmîṃ gâme aññatarissâ itthiyâ
âvasathâgâraṃ paññattaṃ hoti. atha kho âyasmâ Anuruddho
yena sâ itthi ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ taṃ itthiṃ
etad avoca : sace te bhagini agaru, vaseyyâma ekarattaṃ
âvasathâgâre 'ti. vaseyyâtha bhante 'ti. aññe pi addhikâ
yena sâ itthi ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvâ taṃ
itthiṃ etad avocaṃ : sace te ayye agaru vaseyyâma ekarattaṃ

âvasathâgâre 'ti. eso kho ayyo samaṇo paṭhamam upagato, sace so anujânâti, vaseyyâthâ 'ti. atha kho te addhikâ yenâyasmâ Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvâ âyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad avocum : sace te bhante agaru, vaseyyâma ekarattaṃ âvasathâgâre 'ti. vaseyyâtha âvuso 'ti. atha kho sâ itthi âyasmante Anuruddhe saha dassanena paṭibaddhacittâ ahosi. atha kho sâ itthi yenâyasmâ Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ âyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante imehi manussehi âkiṇṇo na phâsu viharissati. sâdh' âham bhante ayyassa mañcakaṃ abbhantaram paññâpeyyan ti. adhivâsesi kho âyasmâ Anuruddho tuṇhibhâvena. atha kho sâ itthi âyasmato Anuruddhassa mañcakaṃ abbhantaram paññâpetvâ alamkatapaṭiyattâ gandhagandhini yenâyasmâ Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ âyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante abhirûpo dassaniyo pâsâdiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirûpâ dassaniyâ pâsâdikâ. sâdh' âham bhante ayyassa pajâpati bhavayyan ti. evam vutte âyasmâ Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho sâ itthi âyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante abhirûpo dassaniyo pâsâdiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirûpâ dassaniyâ pâsâdikâ. sâdhu bhante ayyo mañc' eva paṭicchatu sabbañ ca sâpateyyan ti. tatiyam pi kho âyasmâ Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. atha kho sâ itthi sâtakam nikkhipitvâ âyasmato Anuruddhassa purato cañkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisîdati pi seyyam pi kappeti. atha kho âyasmâ Anuruddho indriyâni okkhipitvâ tam itthim n' eva olokesi na pi âlapi. atha kho sâ itthi acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho, bahû me manussâ satena pi sahasena pi pahiṇanti, ayam pana samaṇo mayâ sâmam yâciyamâno na icchati mañc' eva paṭicchitum sabbañ ca sâpateyyan ti sâtakam nivâsetvâ âyasmato Anuruddhassa pâdesur sirasâ nipatitvâ âyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad avoca : accayo mam bhante accagamâ yathâ bâlam yathâ mûlham yathâ akusalam yâham evam akâsim. tassâ me bhante ayyo accayam accayato paṭigaṇhatu âyatim samvarâyâ 'ti. taggha tam bhagini accayo accagamâ yathâ bâlam yathâ mûlham yathâ akusalam, yâ tvam evam akâsi. yato ca kho tvam bhagini accayam accayato disvâ

yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayāṃ puṭiṅṅhāma, vuddhi h' esā bhagini ariyassa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti āyatim ca saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. atha kho sā itthi tassā rattiyā accayena āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ paṇitena khādaniyena bhojanīyena sabatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇiṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ itthim āyasmā Anuruddho dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. atha kho sā itthi āyasmatā Anuruddhena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad avoca : abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūḷhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam eva ayyena Anuruddhena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. esāhaṃ bhante taṃ bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghañ ca, upāsikaṃ maṃ ayyo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvattiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Anuruddho mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappesatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Anuruddha mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ Anuruddha mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappesasi. n' etaṃ Anuruddha appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappeyya, pācittīyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na tiracchānagatā antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā pag eva mahattarī.

sahā 'ti ekato. seyyā nāma sabbacchannā sabbaparicchannā yebhuyyena cchannā yebhuyyena paricchannā.

seyyaṃ kappeyyā 'ti atthaṃgate suriye mātugāme nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne mātugāmo nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. uṭṭahitvā punappunam nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī saḥaseyyaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasaññī s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. upaḍḍha-cchanne upaḍḍhaparicchanne, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhīyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatitthiyā vā s. k., āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa, amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme amātugāmasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabbaparicchanne sabbacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, mātugāme nipanne bhikkhu nisīdati, bhikkhu nipanne mātugāmo nisīdati, ubho vā nisīdanti, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

chaṭṭham.

PĀCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi Sāvattthiyaṃ kulūpako hoti bahukāni kulāni upasaṃkamati. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena aññataram kulaṃ ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena gharañi nivesanadvāre nisinnā hoti, gharasunhā āvasathadvāre nisinnā hoti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi yena gharañi ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā gharañiyā upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desesi. atha kho gharasunhāya etad ahoṣi: kiṃ nu kho so samaṇo sassuyā jāro udāhu obhāsātīti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi gharañiyā upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desetvā yena gharasunhā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā gharasunhāya upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desesi. atha kho gharañiyā etad ahoṣi: kiṃ nu kho so samaṇo gharasunhāya jāro udāhu

obhāsātīti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi gharasunhāya upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desetvā pakkāmi. atha kho gharañi gharasunhaṃ etad avoca : he je kin te eso samaṇo avocā 'ti. dhammaṃ me ayye desesi, ayyāya pana kiṃ avocā 'ti. mayham pi dhammaṃ desesīti. tā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyo Udāyi upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desessati. nanu nāma vissatthena vivaṭena dhammo desetabbo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsam itthīnaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ khīyantīnaṃ vipācentīnaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desessātīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tvam Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa dhammaṃ deseyya, pācittīyan ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena upāsikā bhikkhū passitvā etad avocum : iṅgh' ayyā dhammaṃ desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desetun ti. iṅgh' ayyā chappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desetha, sakkā ettakena pi dhammo aññātun ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desetun ti kukkucāyantā na desesum. upāsikā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā amhehi yāciyamānā dhammaṃ na desessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsam upāsikānaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ khīyantīnaṃ vipācentīnaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave mātugāmassa chappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desetum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ deseyya, pācittīyan ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavatā anuññātaṃ mātugāmassa chappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desetun ti te aviññuṃ purisaviggahaṃ upanisīdāpetvā mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū aviññuṃ purisaviggahaṃ upanisīdāpetvā mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave aviññuṃ . . . desethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā aviññuṃ . . . desessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ deseyya aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena, pācittiyān ti. || 3 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na tiracchānagatā, viññū paṭibalā subhāsītadubbhāsītā duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullā ajānituṃ.

uttarichappañcavācāhī atirekachappañcavācāhi.
dhammo nāma buddhabhāsīto sāvakabhāsīto isibhāsīto devatābhāsīto atthupasamhito dhammupasamhito.

deseyyā 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa ; akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra viññunā purisaviggahenā 'ti ṭhapetvā viññuṃ purisaviggahaṃ. viññū nāma purisaviggaho paṭibalo hoti subhāsītadubbhāsītā duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullā ajānituṃ. || 1 ||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ deseti aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . purisaviggahena, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasaññī . . . purisaviggahena, āpatti pācittiyassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakassa

vâ tiracehânagatamanussaviggahitthiyâ vâ uttarichappañcavâcâhi dh. d. a. v. purisaviggahena, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme mâ-tugâmasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme ve-matiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme amâ-tugâmasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti viññunâ purisaviggahena, chappañcavâcâhi dhammaṃ deseti, ûnakachappañcavâcâhi dhammaṃ deseti, uṭṭha-hitvâ puna nisîditvâ deseti, mâ-tugâmo uṭṭhahitvâ puna nisîdati tasmim̃ deseti, aññassa mâ-tugâmassa deseti, pañhaṃ pucchati, pañhaṃ puṭṭho katheti, aññass' atthâya bhaṇantaṃ mâ-tugâmo suṇâti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||4||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyaṃ viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlâyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ sandiṭṭhâ sambhattâ bhikkhû Vaggumudâya nadiyâ tîre vassaṃ upagacchimsu. tena kho pana samayena Vajjî dubbhikkhâ hoti dvîhitikâ setaṭṭhikâ salâkâvuttâ na sukarâ uñchena paggahena yâpetuṃ. atha kho tesañ bhikkhûnaṃ etad aho: etarahi kho Vajjî dubbhikkhâ dvîhitikâ . . . yâpetuṃ. kena nu kho mayaṃ upâyena samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vaseyyâma na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhaṃsu: handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhema, evan te amhâkaṃ dâtuṃ maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissâma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhaṃsu: alaṃ âvuso kiṃ gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhitena, handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ dûteyyaṃ harâma, evan te amhâkaṃ dâtuṃ maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissâma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam âhaṃsu: alaṃ âvuso kiṃ gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhitena, kiṃ gihînaṃ dûteyyaṃ haṭena, handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussa-dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsissâma asuko bhikkhu paṭhamassa

jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu dutiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu tatiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu catutthassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu sotāpanno, asuko bhikkhu sakadāgāmi, asuko bhikkhu anāgāmi, asuko bhikkhu arahā, asuko bhikkhu tevijjo, asuko bhikkhu chaḷabhiñño 'ti. evaṃ te amhākaṃ dātuṃ maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vusissāma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissāma 'ti. eso yeva kho āvuso seyyo yo amhākaṃ gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇo bhāsito 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsiṃsu: asuko bhikkhu paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhī — pa — asuko bhikkhu chaḷabhiñño 'ti. atha kho te manussā lābhā vata no suladdhaṃ vata no yesaṃ no evarūpā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagatā, na vata no ito pubbe evarūpā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagatā yatha yime bhikkhū sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā 'ti, te na tādīsāni bhojanāni attanā bhuñjanti mātāpitūnaṃ denti puttadārassa denti dāsakammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccānaṃ denti ñātisālohitaṇaṃ denti yādīsāni bhikkhūnaṃ denti, na tādīsāni khādaniyāni sāyaniyāni pānāni attanā pivanti mātāpitūnaṃ denti puttadārassa denti dāsakammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccānaṃ denti ñātisālohitaṇaṃ denti yādīsāni bhikkhūnaṃ denti. atha kho te bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto ahesuṃ pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vipprasanna-chavivaṇṇā. || 1 ||

āciṇṇaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ vassaṃ vutthānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhagavantāṃ dassanāya upasaṃkamituṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū vassaṃ vutthā temāsaccayena senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena Vesālī ten' upasaṃkamisū. anupubbena yena Vesālī Mahāvanaṃ kūtāgārasālā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamisū, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdisū. tena kho pana samayena disāsu vassaṃ vutthā bhikkhū kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthatagattā, Vaggumudātīriyā pana bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto honti pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vipprasannachavivaṇṇā. āciṇṇaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodituṃ. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad

avoca: kacci bhikkhave khamaṇīyaṃ, kacci yāpaṇīyaṃ, kacci samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā 'ti. khamaṇīyaṃ bhagavā, yāpaṇīyaṃ bhagavā, samaggā ca mayaṃ bhante sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasimhā na ca piṇḍakena kilamimhā 'ti. jānantāpi tathāgatā pucchanti, jānantāpi na pucchanti, kālaṃ veditvā pucchanti, kālaṃ veditvā na pucchanti, atthasañhitam tathāgatā pucchanti no anattasañhitam, anattasañhite setughāto tathāgatānaṃ. dvīh' ākārehi buddhā bhagavanto bhikkhū paṭipucchanti dhammaṃ vā desessāma sāvakaṇaṃ vā sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāma 'ti. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad avoca: yathākathaṃ pana tumhe bhikkhave samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. kacci pana vo bhikkhave bhūtan ti. bhūtaṃ bhagavā 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe bhikkhave udarassa kāraṇā gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsissatha. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammaṃ āroceyya, bhūtasmiṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

uttarimanussadhammo nāma jhānaṃ vimokkho samādhi samāpatti ñāṇadassanaṃ maggabhāvanā phalasaṃbhikiriyaṃ kilesapahānaṃ vinīvaraṇatā cittassa suññāgāre abhirati.

jhānaṃ ti paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

vimokkho 'ti suññato vimokkho animitto vimokkho appaṇihito vimokkho.

samādhīti suññato samādhi animitto samādhi appaṇihito samādhi.

samāpattīti suññatā samāpatti animittā samāpatti appaṇihitā samāpatti.

ñānadassanan ti tisso vijjā.

maggbhāvanā 'ti cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappa-
dhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañc' indriyāni pañca balāni satta
bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo.

phalasadācchikiriya' 'ti sotāpattiphalassa sacchikiriya' sakad-
āgāmiphalassa sacchikiriya' anāgāmiphalassa sacchikiriya' ara-
hattaphalassa sacchikiriya'.

kilesapahānan ti rāgassa pahānaṃ dosassa pahānaṃ mo-
hassa pahānaṃ.

vinivaraṇatā cittassā 'ti rāgā cittaṃ vinivaraṇatā dosā
cittaṃ vinivaraṇatā mohā cittaṃ vinivaraṇatā.

suññāgāre abhiratīti paṭhamena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati
dutiyaena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati tatiyaena jhānena suññā-
gāre abhirati catutthena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati. ||1||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samā-
pajjin ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupa-
sampannassa paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti bhaṇantassa
āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭha-
maṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno 'ti . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhi
'mhīti . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa vasi 'mhīti . . . paṭhamaṃ
jhānaṃ sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ
jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samā-
panno, catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, catutthaṃ
jhānaṃ sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññataṃ vimokkhaṃ, ani-
mittaṃ vimokkhaṃ, appaṇihitaṃ vimokkhaṃ, suññataṃ
samādhiṃ, animittaṃ samādhiṃ, appaṇihitaṃ samādhiṃ
samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appaṇihitassa samā-
dhissa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appaṇihito samādhi sacchikato
mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupa-
sampannassa suññataṃ samāpattim, animittaṃ samāpattim,
appaṇihitaṃ samāpattim samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samā-
panno, appaṇihitāya samāpattiyā lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi,
appaṇihitā samāpatti sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti
pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa tisso vijjā sam-
āpajjim . . . tissannaṃ vijjānaṃ lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti
pācittiyassa — la —. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa cattā-

ro satipaṭṭhāne, cattāro sammappadhāne, cattāro iddhipāde samāpajjīm . . . catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa pañc' indriyāni, pañca balāni samāpajjīm . . . pañcannaṃ balānaṃ lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, pañca balāni sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa satta bojjhaṅge samāpajjīm . . . sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ samāpajjīm . . . ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa sotāpattiphalam, sakadāgāmiphalam, anāgāmiphalam, arahattaṃ samāpajjīm . . . arahattassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa rāgo me catto, doso me catto, moho me catto vanto mutto pahīno paṭinissaṭṭho ukkheṭito samukkheṭito 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa rāgā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇam, dosā . . . mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññāgāre paṭhamam jhānam, dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam samāpajjīm . . . suññāgāre catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ||2||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamaṃ ca jhānam dutiyaṃ ca jhānam samāpajjīm . . . sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamaṃ ca jhānam tatiyaṃ ca jhānam . . . paṭhamaṃ ca jhānam catutthaṃ ca jhānam . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamaṃ ca jhānam suññataṃ ca vimokkham, animittaṃ ca vimokkham, appaṇihitaṃ ca vimokkham, suññataṃ ca samādhim, animittaṃ ca samādhim, appaṇihitaṃ ca samādhim samāpajjīm . . . sacchikato mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamaṃ ca jhānam suññataṃ ca samāpattim, animittaṃ ca samāpattim, appaṇihitaṃ ca samāpattim samāpajjīm . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamaṃ ca jhānam tisso ca vijjā samāpajjīm . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭha-

mañ ca jhānaṃ cattāro ca satipaṭṭhāne, cattāro ca sammappa-
dhāne, cattāro ca iddhipāde samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikatā
mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anu-
pasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ pañca ca indriyāni,
pañca ca balāni samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bha-
ṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa
paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ satta ca bojjaṅge, ariyañ ca atṭhaṅgi-
kaṃ maggaṃ, sotāpattiphalañ ca, sakadāgāmiphalañ ca,
anāgāmiphalañ ca, arahattañ ca samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchika-
taṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti
anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ samā-
pajjāmi samāpanno — pa — rāgo ca me catto, doso ca me
catto, moho ca me catto . . . samukkheṭito 'ti bhaṇantassa
āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭha-
mañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ samāpajjāmi — pa — sacchika-
taṃ mayā rāgā ca me . . . dosā ca me . . . mohā ca me
cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ tatiyañ
ca jhānaṃ, dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ catutthañ ca jhānaṃ samā-
pajjīṃ . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa
āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyañ
ca jhānaṃ paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikataṃ
mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. . . .

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīva-
raṇaṃ paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ, dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ, tatiyañ ca
jhānaṃ, catutthañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikataṃ
mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa — gha —. āroceyyā
'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ dosā
ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ
dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ tatiyañ ca jhānaṃ catutthañ ca jhānaṃ
suññatañ ca vimokkhaṃ animittañ ca vimokkhaṃ appaṇi-
hitañ ca vimokkhaṃ suññatañ ca samādhim animittañ ca
samādhim appaṇihitañ ca samādhim suññatañ ca samā-
pattim animittañ ca samāpattim appaṇihitañ ca samāpattim
tisso ca vijjā cattāro ca satipaṭṭhāne cattāro ca sammappa-
dhāne cattāro ca iddhipāde pañca ca indriyāni pañca ca
balāni satta ca bojjaṅge ariyañ ca atṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ

sotāpattiphalañ ca sakadāgāmiphalañ ca anāgāmiphalañ ca arahattañ ca samāpajjīṃ samāpajjāmi samāpanno rāgo ca me catto doso ca me catto moho ca me catto vanto mutto pahīno paṭinissaṭṭho ukkhetṭo samukkkhetṭo rāgā ca . . . dosā ca . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||3||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjin ti vattukāmo dutiyam jhānam samāpajjin ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, na paṭivijānantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjin ti vattukāmo tatiyam jhānam . . . catuttham jhānam . . . suññatam vimokkham . . . mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, na paṭivijānantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa dutiyam jhānam samāpajjin ti vattukāmo — gha — mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa . . . paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjin ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa . . . dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti vattukāmo paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjin ti bhaṇantassa . . . dosā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa . . . dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam dutiyañ ca jhānam tatiyañ ca jhānam catutthañ ca jhānam — gha — dosā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti vattukāmo mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa . . . dukkaṭassa. — gha —. anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhānam tatiyañ ca jhānam . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti vattukāmo paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjin ti bhaṇantassa . . . dukkaṭassa. ||4||

anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu paṭhamam jhānam samāpajji, samāpajjati, samāpanno, so bhikkhu paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhī, vasi, tena bhikkhunā paṭhamam jhānam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam, suññatam vimokkham . . . arahattam samāpajji, samāpajjati, samāpanno — la — tassa bhikkhuno rāgo catto — pa — doso catto — pa —

moho catto vanto . . . samukkheṭṭito, tassa bhikkhuno râgâ . . . dosâ . . . mohâ cittaṃ vinivaraṇan ti bhaṇantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihâre vasi so bhikkhu suññâgâre paṭhamam jhânam, dutiyam jhânam, tatiyam jhânam, catuttham jhânam samâpajji, samâpajjati, samâpanno, so bhikkhu suññâgâre catutthassa jhânassa lâbhi, vasi, tena bhikkhunâ suññâgâre catuttham jhânam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa yo te vihâram paribhuñji, yo te cîvaram paribhuñji, yo te piṇḍapâtam paribhuñji, yo te senâsanam paribhuñji, yo te gilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâram paribhuñji . . . yena te vihâro paribhutto, yena te cîvaram paribhuttam, yena te piṇḍapâto paribhutto, yena te senâsanam paribhuttam, yena te gilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâro paribhutto . . . yam tvam âgamma vihâram adâsi, cîvaram adâsi, piṇḍapâtam adâsi, senâsanam adâsi, gilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâram adâsi, so bhikkhu suññâgâre catuttham jhânam samâpajji . . . tena bhikkhunâ suññâgâre catuttham jhânam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||5||

anâpatti upasampannassa bhûtam âroceti, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||6||2||

atthamam.

PÂCITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto chabbaggiyehi bhikkhûhi saddhim bhaṇḍanakato hoti. so sañcetanikam sukkavisatthiâpattim âpajjitvâ samgham tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam yâci. tassa samgho tassâ âpattiyâ parivâsam adâsi. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyam aṇṇatarassa pûgassa samghabhattam hoti. so parivasanto bhattagge âsanapariyante nisidi. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû te upâsake etad avocum : eso âvuso âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto tumhâkam sambhâvito kulûpako yen' eva hatthena saddhâdeyyam bhuñjati ten' eva hatthena upakkamitvâ asucim mocesi, so sañcetanikam

sukkavisatthiāpattim āpajjitvā samgham tassā āpattiyā parivāsam yāci, tassa samgho tassā āpattiyā parivāsam adāsi, so parivasanto āsanapariyante nisinno 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhussa duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim anupasampannassa āroccantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhussa duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim anupasampannassa ārocethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhussa . . . āroccasatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim anupasampannassa āroceyya aññatra bhikkhusammutiyā, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhusea.

duṭṭhullā nāma āpatti cattāri ca pārājikāni terasa ca samghādisesā.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

āroceyyā 'ti āroceyya itthiyā vā purisassa vā gahaṭṭhassa vā pabbajitassa vā.

aññatra bhikkhusammutiyā 'ti ṭhapetvā bhikkhusammutim.

atthi bhikkhusammuti āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā, atthi bhikkhusammuti kulapariyantā na āpattipariyantā, atthi bhikkhusammuti āpattipariyantā ca kulapariyantā ca, atthi bhikkhusammuti n' eva āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā. āpattipariyantā nāma āpattiyo pariggahitāyo honti ettakāhi āpattihi ārocetabbo 'ti. kulapariyantā nāma kulāni pariggahitāni honti ettakesu kulesu ārocetabbo 'ti. āpattipariyantā ca kulapariyantā ca nāma āpattiyo ca pariggahitāyo honti kulāni ca pariggahitāni honti ettakāhi āpattihi ettakesu kulesu ārocetabbo 'ti. n' eva āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā nāma āpattiyo ca apariggahitāyo honti kulāni ca apariggahitāni honti. āpattipariyante yā āpattiyo pariggahitāyo honti tā āpattiyo ṭhapetvā aññāhi āpattihi āroceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. kulapariyante yāni kulāni pariggahitāni

honti tâni kulâni ðapetvâ aññesu kulesu âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. âpattipariyante ca kulapariyante ca yâ âpattiyo pariggahitâyo honti tâ âpattiyo ðapetvâ yâni kulâni pariggahitâni honti tâni kulâni ðapetvâ aññâhi âpattihi aññesu kulesu âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. n' eva âpattipariyante na kulapariyante anâpatti. || 1 ||

duţḥullâya âpattiyâ duţḥullâpattisaññi anupasampannassa âroceti aññatra bhikkhusammutiyâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţḥullâya âpattiyâ vematiko an. âr. aññ. bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţḥullâya âpattiyâ aduţḥullâpattisaññi an. âr. aññ. bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. aduţḥullam âpattim âroceti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa duţḥullam vâ aduţḥullam vâ ajjhâcâram âroceti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţḥullâya âpattiyâ duţḥullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţḥullâya âpattiyâ vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţḥullâya âpattiyâ aduţḥullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti vatthum âroceti no âpattim, âpattim âroceti no vatthum, bhikkhusammutiyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

P Â C I T T I Y A, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âlaviyam viharati Aggâlave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Âlavikâ bhikkhû navakammaṃ karontâ pathaviṃ khaṇanti pi khaṇâpenti pi. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ pathaviṃ khaṇissanti pi khaṇâpessanti pi. ekindriyam samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ jivam vihethenti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam ujjhâyantanam khîyantanam vipâcentanam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma Âlavikâ bhikkhû pathaviṃ khaṇissanti pi khaṇâpessanti pîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pathaviṃ khaṇatha pi khaṇâpetha pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ pathaviṃ khaṇissatha pi khaṇâpessatha pi. jîvasaññino hi mogha-

purisā manussā pathaviyā. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appa-
sannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu pathaviṃ khaṇeyya vā khaṇāpeyya
vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

pathavi nāma, dve pathaviyo, jātā ca pathavi ajātā ca
pathavi. jātā nāma pathavi suddhapamsu suddhamattikā
appapāsāṇā appasakkharā appakaṭhalā appamarumbā appa-
vālikā yebhuyyena pamsu yebhuyyena mattikā ; adaḍḍhāpi
vuccati jātā pathavi ; yo pi pamsupuñjo vā mattikāpuñjo vā
atirekacātumāsaṃ ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati jātā pathavi.
ajātā nāma pathavi suddhapāsāṇā suddhasakkharā suddha-
kaṭhalā suddhamarumbā suddhavālikā appapamsu appamatti-
kā yebhuyyena pāsāṇā yebhuyyena sakkharā yebhuyyena
kaṭhalā yebhuyyena marumbā yebhuyyena vālikā ; daḍḍhāpi
vuccati ajātā pathavi, yo pi pamsupuñjo vā mattikāpuñjo vā
omakacātumāsaṃ ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati ajātā pathavi.

khaṇeyyā 'ti sayam khaṇati, āpatti pācittiyassa. khaṇā-
peyyā 'ti aññaṃ āṇāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim āṇatto
bahukaṃ pi khaṇati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pathaviyā pathaviṣaṇṇī khaṇati vā khaṇāpeti vā bhindati
vā bhedāpeti vā dahati vā dahāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa.
pathaviyā vematiko khaṇati vā . . . dahāpeti vā, āpatti
dukkaṭassa. pathaviyā apathaviṣaṇṇī khaṇati vā . . . dahā-
peti vā, anāpatti. apathaviyā pathaviṣaṇṇī, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. apathaviyā vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apathaviyā
apathaviṣaṇṇī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti imaṃ jāna imaṃ dehi imaṃ āhara iminā attho
imaṃ kappiyaṃ karohīti bhaṇati, asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajā-
nantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

musā, omasa-pesuṇṇaṃ, pada-seyyāya ve duve,
aṇṇatra viṇṇunā, bhūtā, dutṭhullāpatti, khaṇanā 'ti.
paṭhamo vaggo.

PÂCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âlaviyam viharati Aggâlave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Âlavikâ bhikkhû navakammaṃ karontâ rukkham chindanti pi chedâpenti pi, aññataro pi Âlaviko bhikkhu rukkham chindati, tasmim rukkhe addivatthâ devatâ tam bhikkhum etad avoca : mâ bhante attano bhavanam kattukâmo mayham bhavanam chinditi. so bhikkhu anâdiyanto chindi yeva tassâ ca devatâya dârakassa bâhum âkoṭesi. atha kho tassâ devatâya etad ahoṣi : yam nûnâham imam bhikkhum idh' eva jîvitâ voropeyyan ti. atha kho tassâ devatâya etad ahoṣi : na kho me tam patirûpaṃ yâham imam bhikkhum idh' eva jîvitâ voropeyyam. yam nûnâham bhagavato etam attham âroceyyan ti. atha kho sâ devatâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkâmi, upasamkâmitvâ bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. sâdhu sâdhu devate, sâdhu kho tvam devate tam bhikkhum jîvitâ na voropesi. sac' ajja tvam devate tam bhikkhum jîvitâ voropeyyâsi, bahuñ ca tvam devate apuññam pasaveyyâsi. gaccha tvam devate, amukasmim okâse rukkho vivitto, tasmim upagacchâ 'ti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakya-puttiyâ rukkham chindissanti pi chedâpessanti pi. ekindriyam samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ jîvam vihethentîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam ujjhâyantânam khîyantânam vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâma Âlavikâ bhikkhû rukkham chindissanti pi chedâpessanti pîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave rukkham chindatha pi chedâpetha pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathañ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ rukkham chindissathâpi chedâpessathâpi. jîvasaññino hi moghapurisâ manussâ rukkhasmim. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

bhûtagâmapâtabyatâya pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

bhûtagâmo nâma, pañca bijajâtâni, mûlabijam khandhabijam phalubijam aggabijam bijabijañ c' eva pañcamam.

mûlabijam nâma haliddi siᅅgiveram vacam vacattham ativisam kaᅇukarohiᅇi usiram bhaddamuttakam yâni vâ pan' aᅇᅇâni pi atthi mûle jâyanti mûle saᅇjâyanti, etam mûlabijam nâma. khandhabijam nâma assattho nigrodho pilakkho udumbaro kacchako kapiᅇhano yâni vâ pana aᅇᅇâni pi atthi khandhe jâyanti khandhe saᅇjâyanti, etam khandhabijam nâma. phalubijam nâma ucchu veᅇu naᅇo yâni vâ pan' aᅇᅇâni pi atthi pabbe jâyanti pabbe saᅇjâyanti, etam phalubijam nâma. aggabijam nâma ajjukam phaᅇijjakam hiriveram yâni vâ pan' aᅇᅇâni pi atthi agge jâyanti agge saᅇjâyanti, etam aggabijam nâma. bijabijam nâma pubbaᅇᅇam paraᅇᅇam yâni vâ pan' aᅇᅇâni pi atthi bje jâyanti bje saᅇjâyanti, etam bijabijam nâma. || 1 ||

bje bijasaᅇᅇi chindati vâ chedâpeti vâ bhindati vâ bhedâpeti vâ pacati vâ pacâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bje vematiko chindati vâ . . . pacâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaᅇassa. bje abjasaᅇᅇi chindati vâ . . . pacâpeti vâ, anâpatti. abje bijasaᅇᅇi, âpatti dukkaᅇassa. abje vematiko, âpatti dukkaᅇassa. abje abjasaᅇᅇi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti imam jâna imam dehi imam âhara iminâ attho imam kappiyam karohiᅇi bhaᅇati, asaᅇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

paᅇhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo anâcâram âcaritvâ samghamajjhe âpattiyâ anuyuᅇᅇiyamâno aᅇᅇen' aᅇᅇam paᅇicarati: ko âpanno kim âpanno kismim âpanno katham âpanno kam bhaᅇatha kim bhaᅇathâ 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te . . . vipâcenti: kathaᅇ hi nâma âyasmâ Channo samghamajjhe âpattiyâ anuyuᅇᅇiyamâno aᅇᅇen' aᅇᅇam paᅇicarissati: ko . . . bhaᅇathâ 'ti — pa — saccam kira tvam Channa samghamajjhe âpattiyâ anuyuᅇᅇiyamâno aᅇᅇen' aᅇᅇam paᅇicarsi: ko . . . bhaᅇathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaᅇ hi nâma tvam moghapurisa samghamajjhe . . . bhaᅇathâ 'ti.

n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave ropetabbam. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho nāpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ Channo bhikkhu saṃghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyuññiyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ Channo . . . paṭicarati. saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropeti. yassāyasmato khamati Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakassa ropanā so tuṇh' assa, yassa na kkkhamati so bhāseyya. ropitaṃ saṃghena Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ. khamati . . . dhārayāmiti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

aññavādake paṭcittiyān ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyuññiyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicaranto āpattim āpajjissāmiti tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ viheseti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyuññiyamāno tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ vihesessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Channa saṃghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyuññiyamāno tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ vihesesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghamajjhe . . . vihesessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno vihesakaṃ ropetu. evañ ca pana . . . (*as above, ch. 1; instead of aññavādakaṃ read vihesakaṃ; instead of aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati read tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ viheseti*) . . . imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

aññavādake vihesake paṭcittiyān ti. ||2||

aññavâdako nâma samghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiyâ vâ anuyuññijyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâțetukâmo aññen' aññaṃ pațicarati: ko âpanno kiṃ âpanno kismiṃ âpanno kathaṃ âpanno kaṃ bhaṇatha kiṃ bhaṇathâ 'ti, eso aññavâdako nâma.

vihesako nâma samghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiyâ vâ anuyuññijyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâțetukâmo tuṇhibhûto samghaṃ viheseti, eso vihesako nâma.

aropite aññavâdake samghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiyâ vâ anuyuññijyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâțetukâmo aññen' aññaṃ pațicarati: ko . . . bhaṇathâ 'ti, âpatti dukkațassa. aropite vihesake samghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ . . . na ugghâțetukâmo tuṇhibhûto samghaṃ viheseti, âpatti dukkațassa. ropite aññavâdake . . . bhaṇathâ 'ti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ropite vihesake . . . viheseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi aññavâdake vihesake âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkațassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkațassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ajânanto pucchati, gilâno na katheti, samghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vâ kalaho vâ viggaho vâ vivâdo vâ bhavissatiti na katheti, samghabbhedo vâ samgharâji vâ bhavissatiti na katheti, adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na kammârahassa vâ kammaṃ karissatiti na katheti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

dutiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Dabbo Mallaputto samghassa senâsanañ ca paññâpeti bhattâni ca uddisati. tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû navakâ c' eva honti appapuññâ

ca, yāni saṃghassa lāmakāni senāsanāni tāni tesam pāpuṇanti lāmakāni ca bhattāni. te āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpeti: chandāya Dabbo Mallaputto senāsanam paññāpeti chandāya ca bhattāni uddisatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma Mettiya-bhummajakā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

ujjhāpanake pācittiyāni ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū bhagavatā ujjhāpanakaṃ paṭikkhittāni ti ettāvata bhikkhū sossantīti bhikkhūnaṃ sāmanta āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ khīyanti: chandāya Dabbo Mallaputto senāsanam paññāpeti chandāya ca bhattāni uddisatīti. ye te . . . (*as ch. 1; instead of bhikkhū ujjhāpessatha etc. read khīyissatha*) . . . imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

ujjhāpanake khīyanake pācittiyāni ti. ||2||

ujjhāpanakaṃ nāma, upasampannaṃ saṃghena sammataṃ senāsanapaññāpakam vā bhattuddesakaṃ vā yāgubhājakaṃ vā phalabhājakaṃ vā khajjabhājakaṃ vā appamattakavissajjakaṃ vā avaṇṇaṃ kattukāmo ayasaṃ kattukāmo maṅkuṃ kattukāmo upasampannaṃ ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī ujjhāpanake khīyanake āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ujjh. kh. āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī ujjh. kh. āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampannaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ senāsanapaññāpakam vā . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo upasampannaṃ vā anupasampannaṃ vā ujjhāpeti vā

khīyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatam vā asammatam vā senāsanapaññāpakam vā . . . mañkum kattukāmo upasampannaṃ vā anupasampannaṃ vā ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasāññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatiyā chandā dosā molā bhayā karontaṃ ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū hemantike kāle ajjhokāse senāsanam paññāpetvā kāyam otāpento kāle ārocite taṃ pakkamantā n' eva uddharimsu na uddharāpesum anāpucchā pakkamimsu. senāsanam ovatṭham hoti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhū ajjhokāse senāsanam paññāpetvā taṃ pakkamantā n' eva uddharissanti na uddharāpessanti anāpucchā pakkamissanti, senāsanam ovatṭhan ti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū ajjhokāse — la — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghikaṃ mañcam vā piṭham vā bhisim vā koccham vā ajjhokāse santharivā vā santharāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpuccham vā gaccheyya, pācittiyan ti. evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū ajjhokāse vasitvā kālass' eva senāsanam atiharanti. addasa kho bhagavā te bhikkhū kālass' eva senāsanam atiharante, disvāna etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭha māse avassikasamkete

maṇḍape vā rukkhamūle vā yattha kākā vā kulalā vā na
 ūhananti tattha senāsanam nikkhipitun ti. ||2||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
 saṃghikaṃ nāma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.
 mañco nāma, cattāro mañcā, masārako bundikābaddho
 kuḷirapādako āhaccapādako.

pīṭham nāma, cattāri pīṭhāni, masārakam bundikābaddham
 kuḷirapādakam āhaccapādakam.

bhisi nāma pañca bhisiyo uṇṇabhisi colabhisi vākabhisi
 tiṇabhisi paṇṇabhisi.

koccam nāma vākamayam vā usīramayam vā muñjama-
 yam vā babbajamayam vā anto samveṭhetvā baddham hoti.

santharivā 'ti sayam santharivā. santharāpetvā 'ti
 aññam santharāpetvā. anupasampannam santharāpeti, tassa
 palibodho. upasampannam santharāpeti, santharakassa
 palibodho.

taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyā 'ti na sayam uddha-
 reyya. na uddharāpeyyā 'ti na aññam uddharāpeyya.

anāpuccham vā gaccheyyā 'ti bhikkhum vā sāmaṇeram
 vā ārāmikam vā anāpucchā majjhimassa purisassa leḍḍupātam
 atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññī ajjhokāse santharivā vā santha-
 rāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddha-
 rāpeyya anāpuccham vā gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa.
 saṃghike vematiko — la — saṃghike puggalikasaññī ajjho-
 kāse . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. cimilikam vā
 uttarattharaṇam vā bhummatttharaṇam vā taṭṭikam vā
 cammakhaṇḍam vā pādapuñchanim vā phalakapīṭham vā
 ajjhokāse . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike
 saṃghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko,
 āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññī, aññassa
 puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddharivā gacchati, uddharāpetvā gacchati,
 āpuccham gacchati, otāpento gacchati, kenaci palibuddham
 hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saḥāyakā honti. te vasantāpi ekato 'va vasanti pakkamantāpi ekato 'va pakkamanti. te aññatarasmim saṃghike vihāre seyyam santharivā taṃ pakkamantā n' eva uddharimṣu na uddharāpeṣuṃ anāpucchā pakkamimṣu. senāsanam upacikāhi khāyitam hoti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre seyyam santharivā taṃ pakkamantā n' eva uddharissanti na uddharāpeṣanti anāpucchā pakkamissanti, senāsanam upacikāhi khāyitan ti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ — la — saccam kira bhikkhave sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre . . . n' eva uddharimṣu na uddharāpeṣuṃ anāpucchā pakkamimṣu . . . khāyitan ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā saṃghike vihāre . . . khāyitam. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre seyyam santharivā vā santharāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpuccham vā gaccheyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

seyyam nāma bhisi cimilikā uttarattharaṇam bhummattharaṇam taṭṭikā cammakhaṇḍo nisīdanam paccattharaṇam tīṇasanthāro paṇṇasanthāro.

santharivā 'ti sayam santharivā. santharāpetvā 'ti aññam santharāpetvā.

taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyā 'ti na sayam uddhareyya. na uddharāpeyyā 'ti na aññam uddharāpeyya. anāpuccham vā gaccheyyā 'ti bhikkhum vā sāmaṇeraṃ vā ārā-

mikaṃ vā anāpucchā parikkhittassa ārāmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, aparikkhittassa ārāmassa upacāraṃ atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññī seyyaṃ santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpucchā vā gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññī seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. viharassa upacāre vā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaṇḍale vā seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. mañcaṃ vā pīṭhaṃ vā vihāre vā viharassa' upacāre vā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaṇḍale vā santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikaññī, aññassa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddharitvā gacchati, uddharāpetvā gacchati, āpucchā gacchati, kenaci palibuddhaṃ hoti, sāpekkho gantvā tattha ṭhito āpucchati, kenaci palibuddho hoti, āpaḍāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamāṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū varaseyyāyo palibuddhanti. therā bhikkhū vuṭṭhāpentī. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi: kena nu kho maṃ upāyena idh' eva vassaṃ vaseyyāma' ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappenti yassa sambādho bhavissati so pakkamissatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . .

ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave there . . . kappethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathāṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā there . . . kappessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre jānaṃ pubbupagataṃ bhikkhuṃ anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappeyya yassa sambādhō bhavissati so pakkamissatīti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti — la —.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

jānāti nāma, vuddho 'ti jānāti, gilāno 'ti jānāti, saṃghassa dinno 'ti jānāti.

anupakhajjā 'ti anupavisitvā.

seyyaṃ kappeyyā 'ti mañcassa vā pīṭhassa vā pavisantassa vā nikkhamantassa vā upacāre seyyaṃ santharati vā santharāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo hoti anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappetuṃ. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññī anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko an. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññī an. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. mañcassa vā pīṭhassa vā pavisantassa vā nikkhamantassa vā upacāraṃ ṭhapetvā seyyaṃ santharati vā santharāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. vihārassa upacāre vā upatṭhānasālāyaṃ vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamañḍale vā ajjhokāse vā seyyaṃ santharati vā santharāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññī, aññaṃ puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilāno pavisati, sītena vā uṇhena vā pīlito pavisati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū aññataram paccanti-mam mahāvihāram paṭisaṃkharonti idha mayam vassam vasissāmā 'ti. addasaṃsu kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū vihāram paṭisaṃkharonte, disvāna evam āhaṃsu : ime āvuso sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū vihāram paṭisaṃkharonti. handa ne vuṭṭhāpessāmā 'ti. ekacce evam āhaṃsu : āgamethāvuso yāva paṭisaṃkharonti, paṭisaṃkhathe vuṭṭhāpessāmā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū etad avocum : uṭṭhetāvuso, amhākaṃ vihāro pāpuṇātīti. nanu āvuso paṭigacce' eva ācikkhitabban, mayaṃ c' aññaṃ paṭisaṃkhareyyāmā 'ti. nanu āvuso saṃghiko vihāro 'ti. āmāvuso saṃghiko vihāro 'ti. uṭṭhetāvuso, amhākaṃ vihāro pāpuṇātīti. mahallako āvuso vihāro, tumhe pi vasatha mayam pi vasissāmā 'ti. uṭṭhetāvuso, amhākaṃ vihāro pāpuṇātīti kupitā anattamanā givāyam gahetvā nikkadḍhanti. te nikkadḍhiyamānā rodanti. bhikkhū evam āhaṃsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā amhe saṃghikā vihārā nikkadḍhantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā bhikkhū saṃghikā vihārā nikkadḍhissantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitā . . . nikkadḍhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā kupitā . . . nikkadḍhissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum kupito anattamano saṃghikā vihārā nikkadḍheyya vā nikkadḍhāpeyya vā, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho âhatacitto khilajâto.

saṃghiko nâma vihâro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

nikkaḍḍheyyâ 'ti gabbhe gahetvâ pamukham nikkadḍhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvâ bahi nikkadḍhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvâre atikkâ-meti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nikkadḍhâpeyyâ 'ti, aññam âṇâ-peti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim ânatto bahuke pi dvâre atikkâ-meti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññi kupito anattamano nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike vema-tiko kupito . . . nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññi kupito . . . nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. tassa parikkhâraṃ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. vihârassa upacârâ vâ upatthânasâlâya vâ maṇḍapâ vâ rukkhâmûlâ vâ ajjhokâsâ vâ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-sampannam vihârâ vâ vihârassa upacârâ vâ . . . ajjhokâsâ vâ n. vâ n. vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. pugga-like puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti alajjim nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, ummattakam n. vâ n. vâ, tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, bhaṇḍanakâraṃ kalahakâraṃ vivâdakâraṃ bhassakâraṃ saṃghe adhikaraṇakâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, tassa parikkhâraṃ n. vâ n. vâ, antevâsikaṃ vâ saddhi-vihârikaṃ vâ na sammâvattantaṃ n. vâ n. vâ, tassa parikkhâ-raṃ n. vâ n. vâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena dve bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā eko heṭṭhā viharati eko upari. uparimo bhikkhu āhaccapādakaṃ mañcaṃ sahasā abhinisīdi. mañcapādo nippaṭitvā heṭṭhimassa bhikkhuno matthake avatthāsi, so bhikkhu vissaram akāsi. bhikkhū upadhāvitvā taṃ bhikkhum etad avocaṃ: kissa tvam āvuso vissaram akāsīti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakaṃ mañcaṃ sahasā abhinisīdissatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum —la—. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu saṃghike . . . abhinisīdasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa saṃghike . . . abhinisīdissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya —pa— evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakaṃ mañcaṃ vā piṭhaṃ vā abhinisīdeyya vā abhinipajjeyya vā, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

vehāsakuṭi nāma majjhimassa purisassa asīsaghaṭṭā.

āhaccapādako nāma mañco aṅge vijjhitvā ṭhito hoti.

āhaccapādakaṃ nāma piṭhaṃ aṅge vijjhitvā ṭhitaṃ hoti.

abhinisīdeyyā 'ti, tasmim abhinisīdati, āpatti pācittiyassa. abhinipajjeyyā 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññī uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakaṃ mañcaṃ vā piṭhaṃ vā abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko —la— saṃghike puggalikasaññī . . . abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññī, aññaṃsa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti avehāsakuṭiyā, sīsaghaṭṭāya, heṭṭhā aparibhogam hoti, padarasañcitaṃ hoti, paṭāṇi dinnā hoti, tasmim ṭhito gaṇhāti vā laggeti vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

aṭṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Channassa upatthāko mahāmatto āyasmato Channassa vihāram kārāpeti. atha kho āyasmā Channo katapariyositam vihāram punappunam chādāpeti punappunam limpāpeti. atibhārito vihāro paripati. atha kho āyasmā Channo tīṇaṃ ca kaṭṭhaṃ ca samkaddhanto aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa yavakhetam dūsesi. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā amhākam yavakhetam dūsessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa brāhmaṇassa ujjhāyantassa khīyantassa vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Channo katapariyositam vihāram punappunam chādāpessati punappunam limpāpessati, atibhārito vihāro paripatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tvam Channa katapariyositam . . . paripatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa katapariyositam . . . paripati. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

mahallakam pana bhikkhunā vihāram kārayamānena yāva dvārakosā aggaḷatthapanāya ālokasandhiparikammāya dvitticchadanassa pariyāyam appaharite t̥hitena adhiṭṭhātabbam. tato ce uttari appaharite pi t̥hito adhiṭṭhahēyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

mahallako nāma vihāro sassāmiko vuccati.

vihāro nāma ullitto vā hoti avalitto vā ullittāvalitto vā.

kārayamānenā 'ti karonto vā kārāpento vā.

yāva dvārakosā 'ti piṭṭhasamghāṭassa samantā hatthapāsā.

aggaḷatthapanāya 'ti dvāratthapanāya.

ālokasandhiparikammāya 'ti vātapānaparikammāya setavanṇam kālavāṇṇam gerukaparikkammam mālākkammam latākkammam makaradantakam pañcapatthikam.

dvitticchadanassa pariyāyaṃ appaharite t̥hiteṇa adhiṭṭhātabban ti, haritaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparāṇṇaṃ. sace harite t̥hito adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. maggena chādentassa dve magge adhiṭṭhahitvā tatiyaṃ maggaṃ āṇāpetvā pakkamitabbam. pariyāyena chādentassa dve pariyāye adhiṭṭhahitvā tatiyaṃ pariyāyaṃ āṇāpetvā pakkamitabbam.

tato ce uttari appaharite pi t̥hito adhiṭṭhaheyyā 'ti, iṭṭhakāya chādentassa iṭṭhakiṭṭhakāya āpatti pācittiyassa. silāya chādentassa silāya silāya āpatti pācittiyassa. sudhāya chādentassa piṇḍe piṇḍe āpatti pācittiyassa. tiṇeṇa chādentassa karaḷe karaḷe āpatti pācittiyassa. paṇṇeṇa chādentassa paṇṇe paṇṇe āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

atirekadvittipariyāye atirekasaññi adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekadvittipariyāye vematiko adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. atir. ūnakasaññi adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakadvittipariyāye atirekasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. ūnakasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti dvittipariyāye, ūnakadvittipariyāye, leṇe, guhāya, tiṇakuṭikāya, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, vāsāgāraṃ t̥hapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggālave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Āḷavikā bhikkhū navakammaṃ karontā jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ udakaṃ tiṇaṃ pi mattikaṃ pi siṅcanti pi siṅcāpenti pi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma Āḷavikā bhikkhū jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpessanti pīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpetha pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpessatha pi.

n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa —
evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam sappâṇakam udakam tiṇam vâ
mattikam vâ siñceyya vâ siñcâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti.

siñceyyâ 'ti sayam siñcati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. siñcâpeyyâ
'ti aññam ânâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sakim ânatto bahu-
kam pi siñcati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sappâṇake sappâṇakasaññi tiṇam vâ mattikam vâ siñcati
vâ siñcâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sappâṇake vematiko
. . . siñcâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sappâṇake appâṇa-
kasaññi . . . siñcâpeti vâ, anâpatti. appâṇake sappâṇaka-
saññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. appâṇake vematiko, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. appâṇake appâṇakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, ummattakassa,
âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddânam :

bhûtam, aññâya, ujjhâyam, pakkamantena te duve,
pubbe, nikkadḍhan'-âhacca dvâra-sappâṇakena câ 'ti.

bhûtagâmaṅgalo dutiyo.

PÂCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena therâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo oḍantâ lâbhino
honti civarapiṇḍapâtasenâsanagilânâpaccayabhesajjaparikkhâ-
rânam. atha kho chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam etad
aḥosi : etarahi kho âvuso therâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo oḍ-
antâ lâbhino honti cîvara^oparikkhârânam. handâvuso
mayam pi bhikkhuniyo oḍamâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ
bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvâ etad avocum : amhe

pi bhaginiyo upasaṃkamatha, mayam pi ovadissāmā 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamim̐su, upasaṃkamitvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidim̐su. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā divasaṃ tiracchānakathāya vītināmetvā uyyojesaṃ gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamim̐su, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavā etad avoca : kacci bhikkhuniyo ovādo iddho ahoṣīti. kuto bhante ovādo iddho bhavissati, ayyā chabbaggiyā parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojesaṃ ti. atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā . . . sampahaṃsitā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamim̐su. atha kho bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam̐ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojethā 'ti. saccam̐ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurīṣā bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurīṣā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesī : anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunovādakam̐ sammannitup. evañ ca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo. paṭhamaṃ bhikkhu yācitabbo, yācitvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam̐ saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhum̐ bhikkhunovādakam̐ sammanneyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhum̐ bhikkhunovādakam̐ sammannati. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno bhikkhunovādakassa sammuti . . . bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi — la — tatiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi : suṇātu me . . . bhāseyya. sammato saṃghena itthannāmo bhikkhu bhikkhunovādako. khamati . . . dhārayāmiti.

atha kho bhagavā chabbaggiye bhikkhū anekapariyāyena

vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya,
pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-
ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū sammatā bhikkhu-
niyo ovađantā tath' eva lābhino honti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenā-
sanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. atha kho chabba-
ggyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi : etarahi kho āvuso therā
bhikkhū sammatā bhikkhuniyo ovađantā tath' eva lābhino
honti cīvara^oparikkhārānaṃ. handāvuso mayam pi nissī-
maṃ gantvā aññamaññiṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ sammannitvā
bhikkhuniyo ovađamā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
nissīmaṃ gantvā aññ. bh. samm. bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā
etad avocum : mayam pi bhaginiyo sammatā, amhe pi upa-
saṃkamatha, mayam pi ovađissamā 'ti. atha kho tā bhi-
kkhuniyo . . . (etc. as above, ch. 1) . . . vigarahitvā
dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhi-
kkhave aṭṭhah' aṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhum bhikkhu-
novādaṃ sammannitum : silavā hoti pātīmokkhasamva-
rasamvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu
bhayadassāvī samāđāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, bahussuto
hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhe
kalyāṇā pariyośanakalyāṇā sāttham sabyañjanaṃ kevalapari-
puṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūp'
assa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā ma-
nasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, ubhayāni kho pan'
assa pātīmokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni
suppavattini suviñicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, kalyāṇa-
vāco hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo, yebhuyyena bhikkhunīnaṃ
piyo hoti manāpo, paṭibalo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovađitum, na
kho pan' etaṃ bhagavantaṃ uddissa pabbajitāya kāsāya-
vatthavasanāya garudhammaṃ ajjhāpannapubbo hoti, visati-
vasso vā hoti atirekavisativasso vā. anujānāmi bhikkhave
imehi aṭṭhah' aṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhum bhikkhuno-
vādaṃ sammannitun ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

asammato nāma ñatticatutthena kammaena asammato.

bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

ovadeyyā 'ti aṭṭhahi garudhammehi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekato upasampannaṃ ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

tena sammatena bhikkhunā pariveṇaṃ sammajjitvā pāniyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upatṭhāpetvā āsanaṃ paññāpetvā dutiyaṃ gahetvā nisīditabbaṃ. bhikkhunihi tattha gantvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīditabbaṃ. tena bhikkhunā pucchitabbā: samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇanti, vattanti bhaginiyo aṭṭha garudhammā 'ti. sace vattant' ayyā 'ti bhaṇanti eso bhaginiyo ovādo 'ti niyyādetabbo. sace na vattant' ayyā 'ti bhaṇanti, osāretabbā: vassasatupasampannāya bhikkhuniyā tadahupasampannassa bhikkhuno abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ kātappaṃ; ayam pi dhammo sakkatvā garukatvā mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ anatikkamanīyo. na bhikkhuniyā abhikkhuke āvāse vassaṃ vasitappaṃ; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamanīyo. anvaddhamāsaṃ bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusaṃghato dve dhammā paccāsimsitabbā uposathapucchakañ ca ovādupasaṃkamaṇaṃ ca; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamanīyo. vassaṃ vutthāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatosaṃghe tīhi ṭhānehi pavāretappaṃ diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamanīyo. garudhammaṃ ajjhāpannāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatosaṃghe pakkhamānattaṃ caritappaṃ; ayam pi . . . anatikkamanīyo. dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya sikkhamānāya ubhatosaṃghe upasampadā pariyesitabbā; ayam pi . . . anatikkamanīyo. na bhikkhuniyā kenaci pariyāyena bhikkhu akkositabbo paribhāsitabbo; ayam pi . . . anatikkamanīyo. ajjatagge ovaṭo bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhūsu vacanapatho, anovaṭo bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūsu vacanapatho; ayam pi . . . anatikkamanīyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇantaṃ aññaṃ dhammaṃ bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sace vagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇantaṃ aṭṭha garudhamme bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ovādaṃ aniyyādetvā aññaṃ dhammaṃ bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vematiko ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adh. adh. v. bh. samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi samaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko samaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi samaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme vematiko vaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi vaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi samaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme vematiko samaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi samaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññi ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . vematiko ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento, osārehi ayyā 'ti vuccamāno osāreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puṭṭho kaṭheti, aññass' atthāya bhaṇantaṃ bhikkhuniyo suṇanti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadanti pariyāyena. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Cūḷapanthakassa pariyāyo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaditum. bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu : na dāni aḷḷa ovādo iddho bhavissati, taññeva dāni udānaṃ ayyo Cūḷapanthako punappunaṃ bhaṇissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yenāyasmā Cūḷapanthako ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Cūḷapanthakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā Cūḷapanthako etad avoca : samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti. vattanti bhaginiyo aṭṭha garudhammā 'ti. vattant' ayyā 'ti. eso bhaginiyo ovādo 'ti niyyādetvā imaṃ udānaṃ punappunaṃ abhāsi :

adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato
sokā na bhavanti tādino upasantassa sadā satīmato 'ti.

bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu : nanu avocumhā na dāni aḷḷa ovādo iddho bhavissati, taññeva dāni udānaṃ ayyo Cūḷapanthako punappunaṃ bhaṇissatīti. assosi kho āyasmā Cūḷapanthako tāsāṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho āyasmā Cūḷapanthako vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti dhūmāyati pi pajjalati pi antarāpi dhāyati taññeva udānaṃ bhaṇati aññañ ca bahum buddhavacanaṃ. bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu : acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho na vata no ito pubbe ovādo evam iddho bhūtapubbo yathā ayyassa Cūḷapanthakassa 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Cūḷapanthako tā bhikkhuniyo yāva samandhakārā ovaditvā uyyojesi gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nagaradvāre thakkite bahinagare vasitvā kālāssa'eva nagaraṃ pavisanti. manussa ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : abrahmacāriṇiyo imā bhikkhuniyo, ārāme bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ vasitvā idāni nagaraṃ pavisantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussa-

naṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Cūḷapanthako atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovaḍissatīti — la —. saccam kira tvam Cūḷapanthaka atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovaḍasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvam Cūḷapanthaka . . . ovaḍissasi. n' etaṃ Cūḷapanthaka appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

sammato ce pi bhikkhu atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovaḍeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

sammato nāma ñatticatutthena kammena sammato.

atthaṃgate suriye 'ti oggate suriye.

bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

ovaḍeyyā 'ti atṭhahi vā garudhammehi aññena vā dhammena ovaḍati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

atthaṃgate atthaṃgatasaññī ovaḍati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atthaṃgate vematiko ovaḍati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atthaṃgate anatthaṃgatasaññī ovaḍati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekato-upasampannaṃ ovaḍati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthaṃgate atthaṃgatasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthaṃgate vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthaṃgate anatthaṃgatasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento, osārehi ayyā 'ti vuccamāno osāreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puṭṭho katheti, aññass' atthāya bhaṇantaṃ bhikkhuniyo suṇanti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasamkamitvā chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovaḍanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : eth' ayye

ovādaṃ gamissāma 'ti. yaṃ hi mayāṃ ayye gaccheyyāma ovādassa kāraṇā, ayyā chabbaggiyā idh' eva amhe ovađantīti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipācenti: kathaṅ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovađissantīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṅ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ . . . ovađissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . ovađathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. viga-rahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṅ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . ovađissatha, n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṅ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovađeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṅ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī gilāna hoti. therā bhikkhū yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasaṃkamīsu, upasaṃkamitvā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamīṃ etađ avocum: kacci te Gotamī khamaniyaṃ, kacci yāpaniyaṃ ti. na me ayyā khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ. iṅgh' ayyā dhammaṃ desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyā dhammaṃ desetun ti kukkuccāyantaṃ na desesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādaya yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. nisajja kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamīṃ etađ avoca: kacci te Gotamī khamaniyaṃ kacci yāpaniyaṃ ti. pubbe me bhante therā bhikkhū āgantvā dhammaṃ desenti, tena me phāsu hoti. idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittan ti kukkuccāyantaṃ na desenti, tena me na phāsu hotīti. atha kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamīṃ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsetvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā gilānaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ovađitum. evaṅ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā
bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam.
tatthāyaṃ samayo : gilānā hoti bhikkhunī, ayaṃ tattha
samayo 'ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhunūpassayo nāma yattha bhikkhuniyo ekarattam pi
vasanti.

upasaṃkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

ovadeyyā 'ti atṭhahi garudhammehi ovadati, āpatti pācitti-
yassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayam.

gilānā nāma bhikkhunī na sakkoti ovādāya vā samvāsāya
vā gantum. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññī bhikkhunūpassayaṃ
upasaṃkamitvā aññatra samayā ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
upasampannāya vematiko . . . ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
upasampannāya anupasampannasaññī . . . ovadati, āpatti
pācittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ekatoupasampannāya ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-
sampannāya upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-
sampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya
anupasampannasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento . . .
(as Pāc. XXII. 2. 3) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaṇṭā lābhino honti
civarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ.
chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti : na bahukatā therā
bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaḍitum, āmisahetu therā bhikkhū

bhikkhuniyo ovađantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vakkhanti : na bahukatā . . . ovađantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ vadetha : na bahukatā . . . ovađantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā evaṃ vakkhatha : na bahukatā . . . ovađantīti. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya : āmisahetu therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovađantīti, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

āmisahetū 'ti cīvarahetu piṇḍapātahetu senāsanahetu gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu sakkārahetu garukārahetu mānanahetu vandanahetu pūjanahetu.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti upasampannam saṃghena sammataṃ bhikkhunovādam avaṇṇam kattukāmo ayasaṃ kattukāmo maṅkuṃ kattukāmo evaṃ vadeti : cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovađatīti bhaṇati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannam saṃghena asammatam bhikkhunovādam avaṇṇam k. ayasaṃ k. maṅkuṃ k. evaṃ vadeti : cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovađatīti bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam saṃghena sammataṃ vā asammatam vā bhikkhunovādam avaṇṇam kattukāmo . . . bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatiyā cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovađantaṃ bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarissā visikhāya piṇḍāya carati. aññatarāpi bhikkhunī tassā visikhāya piṇḍāya carati. atha kho so bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : gaccha bhagini amukasmim okāse bhikkhā diyyatīti. sāpi kho evam āha : gacch' ayya asukasmim okāse bhikkhā diyyatīti. te abhinhadassanena sandiṭṭhā ahesum. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa cīvaraṃ bhājijiyati. atha kho sā bhikkhunī ovādaṃ gantvā yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamtivā taṃ bhikkhum abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. ekamantaṃ ṭhitam kho taṃ bhikkhunim so bhikkhu etad avoca : ayam me bhagini cīvaraṇaṃ, sādīyissasīti. ām' ayya dubbalacīvara 'mhitī. atha kho so bhikkhu tassā bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ adāsī. so pi kho bhikkhu dubbalacīvaro hoti. bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhum etad avocum : karohi dāni te āvuso cīvaran ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dassatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ adāsīti. saccam bhagavā. nītikā te bhikkhu aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā apatirūpaṃ vā santam vā asantam vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dassasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dadeyya, pācittīyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū kukkucāyantā bhikkhūnīnaṃ pārivattakaṃ cīvaraṃ na denti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā amhākaṃ pārivattakaṃ

cīvaraṃ na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsam bhikkhuniṇaṃ . . . vipācentīnaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakarane dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcannaṃ pārivattakaṃ dātum : bhikkhussa, bhikkhuniyā, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇerassa, sāmaṇeriyā. anujānāmi bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ pārivattakaṃ dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dadeyya aññatra pārivattakā, pācittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimam.

aññatra pārivattakā 'ti ṭhapetvā pārivattakaṃ deti, āpatti pācittiyaassa. ||1||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññī cīvaraṃ deti aññatra pārivattakā, āpatti pācittiyaassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya nātikasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyaassa. ekatoupa-sampannāya cīvaraṃ deti aññatra pārivattakā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya aññātikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nātikāya nātikasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti nātikāya, pārivattakaṃ, parittena vā vipulam vipulena vā parittam, bhikkhunī vissāsaṃ gaṇhāti, tāvakālikam gaṇhāti, cīvaraṃ ṭhapetvā aññaṃ parikkhāram deti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

pañcamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi paṭṭho hoti cīvarakammaṃ kātum.

aññatarā bhikkhuni yenāyasmā Udāyi ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad avoca : sādhu me bhante ayyo cīvaraṃ sibbetū 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbetvā surattaṃ superikkamma-kataṃ katvā majjhe paṭibhānacittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā samharitvā nikkhipi. atha kho sā bhikkhuni yenāyasmā Udāyi ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad avoca : kahaṃ taṃ bhante cīvaraṃ ti. handa bhagini imaṃ cīvaraṃ, yathāsaṃhaṭaṃ haritvā nikkhipitvā yadā bhikkhuni-saṃgho ovādaṃ āgacchati tadā imaṃ cīvaraṃ pārupitvā bhikkhuni-saṃghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito āgacchā 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhuni taṃ cīvaraṃ yathāsaṃhaṭaṃ haritvā yadā bhikkhuni-saṃgho ovādaṃ āgacchati tadā taṃ cīvaraṃ pārupitvā bhikkhuni-saṃghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito āgacchati. manussā . . . vipācenti : yāva chinnikā imā bhikkhuniyo dhuttikā ahirikāyo, yatra hi nāma cīvare paṭibhānacittaṃ vuṭṭhāpessanti. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhaṃsu : kass' idaṃ kamman ti. ayyassa Udāyissā 'ti. ye pi te chinnakā dhuttakā ahirikā tesam pi evarūpaṃ na sobheyya, kim pan' ayyassa Udāyissā 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Udāyi bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbesīti. saccam bhagavā. nātikā te Udāyi aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa aññātikāya na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā apatirūpaṃ vā pasādikaṃ vā apāsādikaṃ vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa —. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :
yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbeyya vā sibbāpeyya vā, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāma-hayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhuni nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasaṃpannā.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ.

sibbeyyā 'ti sayam sibbeti, ārāpathe ārāpathe āpatti pācittiyassa. sabbāpeyyā 'ti aññaṃ ānāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim ānatto bahukaṃ pi sibbeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññī cīvaram sibbeti vā sabbāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya ñātikasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ekatoupasampannāya cīvaram sibbeti vā sabbāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya aññātikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya ñātikasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ñātikāya, cīvaram ṭhapetvā aññaṃ parikkhāram sibbeti vā sabbāpeti vā, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

chaṭṭham.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: yath' eva mayam sapajāpatikā āhiṇḍāma, evam ev' ime samaṇā Sakyaputtīyā bhikkhunīhi saddhim āhiṇḍantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīhi . . . paṭipajjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhunīhi . . . paṭipajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya antamaso gāmantaram pi, pācittiyam ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca bhikkhu-

niyo ca Sâketâ Sâvatthim addhânamaggaṃ paṭipannaṃ honti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim gamissâma 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyâ saddhim saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjitum. tumhe vâ paṭhamam gacchatha mayam vâ gamissâma 'ti. ayyâ bhante aggapurisâ, ayyâ 'va paṭhamam gacchantû 'ti. atha kho tâsam bhikkhunînam pacchâ gacchantînam antarâ magge corâ acchindimsu ca dûsesum ca. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam . . . ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave satthagamaniye magge sâsaṅkasammate sappatibhaye bhikkhuniyâ saddhim saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ saddhim saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaram pi aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tatthayam samayo: satthagamaniyo hoti maggo sâsaṅkasammato sappatibhayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

saddhin ti ekato.

saṃvidhâyâ 'ti gacchâma bhagini gacchâm' ayya, gacchâm' ayya gacchâma bhagini, ajja vâ hiyyo vâ pare vâ gacchâma 'ti saṃvidahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

antamaso gâmantaram pîti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agâmake araññe adḍhayojane adḍhayojane âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ samayam.

satthagamaniyo nâma maggo na sakkâ hoti vinâ satthena gantum. sâsaṅkam nâma tasmim magge corânam nivittokâso dissati bhuttokâso dissati ṭhitokâso dissati nisinnokâso dissati nipannokâso dissati. sappatibhayam nâma tasmim magge corehi manussâ hatâ dissanti viluttâ dissanti âkoṭitâ dissanti.

sappaṭibhayam gantvā appaṭibhayam dassitvā uyyojetabbā
gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. ||1||

saṃvidahite saṃvidahitasaññī ekaddhānamaggam paṭi-
pajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi aññatra samayā, āpatti
pācittiyassa. saṃvidahite vematiko . . . saṃvidahite
asaṃvidahitasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu saṃvi-
dahati, bhikkhunī na saṃvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvi-
dahite saṃvidahitasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite
vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite asaṃvidahita-
saññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, asaṃvidahitvā gacchati, bhikkhunī saṃvi-
dahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, visamketena gacchanti, āpa-
dāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ
saṃvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirūhanti. manussā . . . vipā-
centi: yath' eva mayam sapajāpatikā nāvāya kilāma, evam
ev' ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvi-
dhāya nāvāya kilantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam
manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā
. . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhi-
kkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirūhissantīti
— pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ
saṃvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirūhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe mogha-
purisā bhikkhunīhi . . . abhirūhissatha. n' etaṃ mogha-
purisā . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya
ekam nāvaṃ abhirūheyya uddhamgāminim vā adhoga-
minim vā, pācittiyān ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca Sāketā Sāvattim addhānamaggaṃ paṭipannā honti. antarā magge nadī taritabbā hoti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhū etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim uttarissāmā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirūbitum, tumhe vā paṭhamam uttaratha mayam vā uttarissāmā 'ti. ayyā bhante aggapurisā, ayyā 'va paṭhamam uttarantū 'ti. atha kho tāsam bhikkhunīnaṃ pacchā uttarantīnaṃ corā acchindimsu ca dūsesum ca. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvattim gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave tiriyaṃtaraṇāya bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirūhitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirūheyya uddhamgāminim vā adhogāminim vā aññatra tiriyaṃtaraṇāya, pācittiyanti. || 2 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti abhirūhāma bhagini abhirūhām' ayya, abhirūhām' ayya abhirūhāma bhagini, ajja vā hiyyo vā pare vā abhirūhāmā 'ti samvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhikkhuniyā abhirūḷhe bhikkhu abhirūhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu abhirūḷhe bhikkhunī abhirūhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā abhirūhanti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

uddhamgāminin ti ujjavanikāya. adhogāminin ti ojavanikāya. aññatra tiriyaṃtaraṇāyā 'ti ṭhapetvā tiriyaṃtaraṇāya.

kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare gāmantare āpatti pācittiyassa. agāmake araṇṇe adḍhayojane adḍhayojane āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

samvidahite samvidahitasaññī ekam nāvaṃ abhirūhati uddhamgāminim vā adhogāminim vā aññatra tiriyaṃtara-

ñāya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃvidahite vematiko . . . (see Pāc. XXVII. 3. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tiriyaṃtarañāya, asaṃvidahitvā abhirūhanti, bhikkhunī saṃvidahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, visamketena abhirūhanti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

atṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarassa kulassa kulūpikā hoti niccabhattikā. tena ca gahapatinā therā bhikkhū nimantitā honti. atha kho Thullanandā bhikkhunī pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena taṃ kulam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ gahapatiṃ etad avoca : kim idaṃ gahapati pahūtaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyattan ti. therā mayā ayye nimantitā 'ti. ke pana te gahapati therā 'ti. ayyo Sāriputto, ayyo Mahāmoggaḷāno, ayyo Mahākaccāno, ayyo Mahākoṭṭhito, ayyo Mahākappino, ayyo Mahācundo, ayyo Anuruddho, ayyo Revato, ayyo Upāli, ayyo Ānando, ayyo Rāhulo 'ti. kiṃ pana tvaṃ gahapati mahānāge tiṭṭhamāne cetake nimantesīti. ke pana te ayye mahānāgā 'ti. ayyo Devadatto, ayyo Kokāliko, ayyo Kaṭamorakatissako, ayyo Khaṇḍadeviyā putto, ayyo Samuddadatto 'ti. ayaṃ carahi Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antarākathā vippakatā atha te therā bhikkhū pavisiṃsu. saccam mahānāgā kho tayā gahapati nimantitā 'ti. idān' eva kho tvaṃ ayye cetake akāsi, idāni mahānāge 'ti gharato ca nikkadḍhi niccabhattaṃ ca pacchindī. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma Devadatto jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Devadatta jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa jānaṃ . . . bhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Rājagahā pabbajito nātikulaṃ agamāsi. manussā cirassāpi bhaddanto āgato 'ti sakkaccaṃ bhattaṃ akaṃsu. tassa kulassa kulūpikā bhikkhunī te manusse etad avoca : deth' ayyassa āvuso bhattaṃ ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitva ti kukuccāyanta na paṭiggahesi, nāsakki piṇḍāya caritva, chinnabhatta ahoṣi. atha kho so bhikkhu āramaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave pubbe gihisamārambhe jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitva. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjeyya aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti sāmaṃ vā ārocenti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatoṣaṃghe upasampannā.

paripāceti nāma pubbe adātukāmānaṃ akattukāmānaṃ ayyo bhāṇako, ayyo bahussuto, ayyo suttantiko, ayyo vīnāyadhāro, ayyo dhammakathiko, detha ayyassa, karotha ayyassā 'ti : eṣā paripāceti nāma.

piṇḍapāto nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ.

aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā 'ti ṭhapetvā gihisamārambhaṃ. gihisamārambho nāma nītakā vā honti pavāritā vā pakatipaṭiyattā vā.

aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

paripācite paripācitasaññī bhūñjati aññatra pubbe gihi-
samārambhā, āpatti pācittiyassa. paripācite vematiko bh.
a. p. g., āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripācite aparipācitasaññī bh.
a. p. g., anāpatti. ekato upasampannāya paripācitaṃ bh.
a. p. g., āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipācite paripācitasaññī,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipācite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
aparipācite aparipācitasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti pubbe gihisamārambhe, sikkhamānā paripāceti,
sāmaṇerī paripāceti, pañca bhōjanāni t̥hapetvā sabbattha
anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena āyasmato Udāyissa purāṇadutiyaikā bhikkhuniṣu
pabbajitā hoti, sā āyasmato Udāyissa santike abhikkhaṇaṃ
āgacchati, āyasmāpi Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā santike abhi-
kkhaṇaṃ gacchati. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi
tassā bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappesi.
ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma
āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ
kappessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Udāyi bhikkhuniyā
saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappesīti. saccam bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathañ hi nāma tvaṃ mogha-
purisa bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ
kappessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannaṃ . . .
uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho
nisajjaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyān ti. || 1 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

saddhin ti ekato.

eko ekāyā 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

raho nāma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti akkhiṃ vā nikhaṇiyamāne bhamukaṃ vā ukkhiṇiyamāne sīsaṃ vā ukkhiṇiyamāne passitaṃ. sotassa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti pakatikathā sotuṃ.

nisajjaṃ kappeyyā 'ti: bhikkhuniyā nisinnāya bhikkhu upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne bhikkhunī upanisinnā vā hoti upanipannā vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nisinnā honti ubho vā nipannā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

raho rahosaññī eko ekāya nisajjaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. raho vematiko . . . raho arahosaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. araho rahosaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. araho vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. araho arahosaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisīdati, arahopekkho, aññāvihito nisīdati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

asammata-atthamaṅgaṭā, upassaya-āmisā-dānena, sabbati, addhānaṃ, nāvamaṃ, bhuñjeyya, eko ekāya te dasā 'ti.

ovādavaggo tatiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyā avidūre aññatarassa pūgassa āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramā ādāya Sāvatthiṃ piṇḍāya pavisitvā piṇḍamaṃ alabhamānā āvasathamaṃ agamaṃsu. manussā cirassāpi bhaddantā āgatā 'ti sakkaccaṃ parivisimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dutiyamaṃ pi divasaṃ — pa — tatiyamaṃ pi divasaṃ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā . . . āvasathamaṃ gantvā bhuñjimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi : kiṃ mayamaṃ karissāma, ārāmaṃ gantvā hiyyo pi idh' eva āgantabbaṃ bhavissatīti, tath' eva anuvasitvā

anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjanti. titthiyā apasakkanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakya-puttiyā anuvāsitvā anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjissanti. na yimesañ ñeva āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto, sabbesañ ñeva āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anuvāsitvā anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyān ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattim gacchanto yena aññataro āvasatho ten' upasamkami. manussā cirassāpi thero āgato 'ti sakkaccam parivissim. atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhuttāvissa kharo ābādho uppajji, nāsakkhi tamhā āvasathā pakkamitam. atha kho te manussā dutiyam pi divasam āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avocum : bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhagavatā paṭikkhittam anuvāsitvā anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjitun ti kukkucāyanto na paṭiggahesi, chinnabhatto aho. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattim gantvā bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā anuvāsitvā anuvāsitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

gilānena bhikkhunā eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||2||

gilāno nāma, sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamitam. gilāno nāma, na sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamitam.

âvasathapiṇḍo nâma pañcannam bhojanânam aṇṇataram bhojanam sâlâyam vâ maṇḍape vâ rukkhamûle vâ ajjhokâse vâ anodissa yâvadattho paññatto hoti.

agilânena bhikkhunâ sakim bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjissâmiti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

agilâno agilânasâṇṇi tat' uttari âvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . . agilâno gilânasâṇṇi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilâno agilânasâṇṇi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno gilânasâṇṇi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti gilânassa, agilâno sakim bhuñjati, gacchanto vâ âgacchanto vâ bhuñjati, sâmikâ nimantetvâ bhojenti, odissa paññatto hoti, na yâvadattho paññatto hoti, pañca bhojanâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 3||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena Devadatto pahînalâbhasakkâro saporiso kulesu viññâpetvâ viññâpetvâ bhuñjati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ kulesu v. v. bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannam na manâpam, kassa sâduṃ na ruccatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma Devadatto saporiso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Devadatta saporiso kulesu v. v. bhuñjasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa saporiso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇi ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

gaṇabhojane pâcittiyam ti.

evaṇi c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena manussā gilāne bhikkhū bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāsentī paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena manussā cīvaradānasamaye sacīvarabhattam paṭiyādetvā bhikkhū nimantenti bhojetvā cīvarena acchādessāmā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāsentī paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. cīvaram parittam uppajjati. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvaradānasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena manussā cīvarakārake bhikkhū bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāsentī paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvarakārasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||4||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū manussehi saddhim

addhānaṃ gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum : muhuttam āvuso āgametha piṇḍāya carissāma 'ti. te evam āhaṃsu : idh' eva bhante bhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā na paṭigaṇhanti paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave addhānagamasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 5 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū manussehi saddhiṃ nāvāya gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum : muhuttam āvuso tīraṃ upanetha, piṇḍāya carissāma 'ti. te evam āhaṃsu : idh' eva bhante bhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā na paṭigaṇhanti . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave nāvābhirūhanasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamasamayo nāvābhirūhanasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 6 ||

tena kho pana samayena disāsu vassam vutthā bhikkhū Rājagahaṃ āgacchanti bhagavantam dassanāya. manussā nānāverajjake bhikkhū passivā bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā nādhivāsenti . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave mahāsamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo . . . nāvābhirūhanasamayo mahāsamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 7 ||

tena kho pana samayena raṅṅo Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisāraṅṅa nāti sālohitto ājivakesu pabbajito hoti. atha kho so ājivako yena rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro ten' upasamkamaṅṅi, upasamkamitvā rājānaṅṅa Māgadhaṅṅa Seniyaṅṅa Bimbisāraṅṅa etad avoca : icchāmaṅṅa ahaṅṅa mahārāja sabbapāsaṅṅikabhaddhaṅṅa kātun ti. sace tvamaṅṅa bhante buddhapamaṅṅukhaṅṅa bhikkhusaṅṅghaṅṅa paṅṅghamaṅṅa bhojeyyāsi evamaṅṅa kareyyāsiṅṅi. atha kho so ājivako bhikkhūnaṅṅa santike dūtamaṅṅa pāhesi : adhvāsetu me bhikkhū svātānāya bhaddhaṅṅa ti. bhikkhū kukkucāyantaṅṅa nādhvāseti (paṅṅikkhittamaṅṅa bhagavatā gaṅṅabhōjanaṅṅa) ti. atha kho so ājivako yena bhagavā ten' upasamkamaṅṅi, upasamkamitvā bhagavatā saddhimaṅṅa sammodi, sammodaniyamaṅṅa kathaṅṅa sāraṅṅiyyamaṅṅa vitisāretvā ekamaṅṅantaṅṅa atṅṅhāsi. ekamaṅṅantaṅṅa tṅṅhito kho so ājivako bhagavantaṅṅa etad avoca (bhavaṅṅa pi Gotamo pabbajito, ahaṅṅa pi pabbajito; arahati pabbajito pabbajitassa piṅṅḍamaṅṅa paṅṅiggahetuṅṅa. adhvāsetu me bhavaṅṅa Gotamo svātānāya bhaddhaṅṅa saddhimaṅṅa bhikkhusaṅṅghena) ti. adhvāsesi bhagavā tuṅṅhibhāvena. atha kho so ājivako bhagavato adhvāsaṅṅaṅṅa viditvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṅṅa nidāne etasmiṅṅa pakaraṅṅe dhammiṅṅa kathaṅṅa katvā bhikkhū āmaṅṅtasi : anujānāmi bhikkhave samaṅṅabhaddhasamaye gaṅṅabhōjanaṅṅa bhūṅṅijituṅṅa. evaṅṅa ca pana bhikkhave imaṅṅa sikkhāpadaṅṅa uddiseyyātha :

gaṅṅabhōjanaṅṅa añṅātra samayā pācittiyaṅṅa. tatthāyamaṅṅa samayo, gilānaṅṅasamayo cīvaraṅṅadānaṅṅasamayo cīvaraṅṅakāraṅṅasamayo addhānaṅṅagamanaṅṅasamayo nāvābhiraṅṅhānaṅṅasamayo mahānaṅṅasamayo samaṅṅabhaddhasamayo, ayaṅṅa tattha samayo 'ti. ||8||

gaṅṅabhōjanaṅṅa nāma yattha cattāro bhikkhū paṅṅcannaṅṅa bhōjanaṅṅaṅṅa añṅātareṅṅa bhōjanaṅṅa nimantitā bhūṅṅijanti, etaṅṅa gaṅṅabhōjanaṅṅa nāma.

añṅātra samayā 'ti tṅṅhapetvā samayaṅṅa.

gilānaṅṅasamayo nāma antamaso pādāpi phālitaṅṅa honti, gilānaṅṅasamayo 'ti bhūṅṅijitabbamaṅṅa.

cīvaraṅṅadānaṅṅasamayo nāma anattṅṅhate kaṅṅhine vassānaṅṅaṅṅa pacchimo māso, attṅṅhate kaṅṅhine paṅṅca māsaṅṅa, cīvaraṅṅadānaṅṅasamayo 'ti bhūṅṅijitabbamaṅṅa.

cīvaraṅṅakāraṅṅasamayo nāma cīvare kariyamaṅṅaṅṅa cīvaraṅṅakāraṅṅasamayo 'ti bhūṅṅijitabbamaṅṅa.

addhânagamasamayo nâma adḍhayanam gacchissâmiti bhuñjitabbaṃ, gacchantena bhuñjitabbaṃ, âgatena bhuñjitabbaṃ.

nāvâbhirûhanasamayo nâma nâvaṃ abhirûhissâmiti bhuñjitabbaṃ, ârûl'hena bhuñjitabbaṃ, orûl'hena bhuñjitabbaṃ.

mahâsamayo nâma yattha dve tayo bhikkhû piṇḍâya caritvâ yâpenti, catutthe âgate na yâpenti, mahâsamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

samaṇabhattasamayo nâma yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno bhattaṃ karoti, samaṇabhattasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

aññatra samayâ bhuñjissâmiti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

gaṇabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññi aññatra samayâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. gaṇabhojane vematiko . . . gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na gaṇabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti samaye, dve tayo ekato bhuñjanti, piṇḍâya caritvâ ekato sannipativâ bhuñjanti, niccabhattaṃ, salâkabhattaṃ, pakkhikaṃ, uposathikaṃ, pâṭipadikaṃ, pañca bhojanâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 9 ||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena Vesâliyam pañitânam bhattânam bhattapaṭipâti adhiṭṭhitâ hoti. atha kho aññatarassa daliddassa kammakârassa etad ahoṣi: na kho idaṃ orakaṃ bhavissati yatha yime manussâ sakkaccaṃ bhattaṃ karonti. yaṃ nûnâhaṃ pi bhattaṃ kareyyan ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro yena Kirapatiko ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkavitvâ taṃ Kirapatikaṃ etad avoca: icchâma' ahaṃ ayyaputta buddha-

pamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa bhattaṃ kâtuṃ, dehi me vetanan ti. so pi kho Kirapatiko saddho hoti pasanno. atha kho so Kirapatiko tassa daliddassa kammakârassa abbatirekaṃ vetanaṃ adâsi. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkâmi, upasaṃkâmitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisidi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so daliddo kammakâro bhagavantam etad avoca: adhivâsetu me bhante bhagavâ svâtânâya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena 'ti. mahâ kho âvuso bhikkhusaṃgho, jânâhîti. hotu bhante mahâ bhikkhusaṃgho. bahû me badarâ paṭiyattâ, badaramissena peyyâ paripûrissantiti. adhivâsesi bhagavâ tuṃhibhâvena. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro bhagavato adhivâsanaṃ viditvâ utthâyâsanaṃ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇaṃ katvâ pakkâmi. assosum kho bhikkhû: daliddena kira kammakârena svâtânâya buddhapamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito badaramissena peyyâ paripûrissantiti. te kâlass' eva piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjimsu. assosum kho manussâ daliddena kira kammakârena buddhapamukho bhikkhusaṃgho nimantito 'ti. te daliddassa kammakârassa bahukaṃ khâdaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ abhiharimsu. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro tassâ rattiyâ accayena paṇitaṃ khâdaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyâdâpetvâ bhagavato kâlaṃ ârocâpesi: kâlo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ ti. atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacivaram âdâya yena tassa daliddassa kammakârassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkâmi, upasaṃkâmitvâ paññatte âsane nisidi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro bhattage bhikkhû parivisati. bhikkhû evam âhamsu: thokaṃ âvuso dehi thokaṃ âvuso dehîti. mâ kho tumhe bhante/ayaṃ daliddo kammakâro/ṭti thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭigaṇhittha, bahukaṃ me khâdaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyattam. paṭigaṇhatha bhante yâvadatthan ti. na kho mayaṃ âvuso etaṃkâraṇâ thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭigaṇhâma, api ca mayaṃ kâlass' eva piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjimhâ, tena mayaṃ thokaṃ thokaṃ paṭigaṇhâma 'ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhaddantâ mayâ nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjissanti, na câhaṃ paṭibalo yâvadattham dâtun ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa daliddassa

kammakārassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū aññatra nimantitā aññatra bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū aññatra nimantitā aññatra bhuñjanti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

paraṃparabhojane pācittiyān ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu gilāno hoti. aññataro bhikkhu piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etaḍ avoca : bhuñjāhi āvuso 'ti. alaṃ āvuso, atthi me bhattapaccāsā 'ti. tassa bhikkhuno piṇḍapāto ussūre āhariyittha. so bhikkhu na cittarūpaṃ bhuñji. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmīṃ nidāne etasmīṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā paraṃparabhojanaṃ bhuñjituṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

paraṃparabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyāṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena manussā cīvaradānasamayā sacīvarabhattaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā bhikkhū nimantenti bhojetvā cīvarena acchādessāma 'ti. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā nādhivāsenti paṭikkhittaṃ bhagavatā paraṃparabhojanaṃ ti . . . (see Pāc. XXXII. 3; 4) . . . uddiseyyātha :

paraṃparabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyāṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||3||

atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayā nivāsetvā pattaci-

varam ādāya āyasmatā Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena yena aññataram kulam ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisidi. atha kho te manussā bhagavato ca āyasmato ca Ānandassa bhojanam adamsu. āyasmā Ānando kukkucāyanto na paṭiganhāti. gaṇhāhi Ānandā 'ti. alam bhagavā, atthi me bhattapaccāsā 'ti. tena h' Ānanda vikappetvā gaṇhāhīti. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave vikappetvā paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave vikappetabbam : mayham bhattapaccāsam itthannāmassa dammīti. ||4||

paramparabhojanam nāma pañcannam bhojanānam aññatarena bhojanena nimantito, tam ṭhapetvā aññam pañcannam bhojanānam aññataram bhojanam bhuñjati, etaṃ paramparabhojanam nāma.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṃ.

gilānasamayo nāma na sakkoti ekāsane nisinno yāvad-attham bhuñjitum, gilānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

cīvaradānasamayo nāma . . . cīvarakārasamayo nāma . . . (see Pāc. XXXII).

aññatra samayā bhuñjissāmiti . . . (see Pāc. XXXII) . . . na paramparabhojanasaññi, anāpatti. ||1||

anāpatti samaye, vikappetvā bhuñjati, dvetayonimantane ekato bhuñjati, nimantanapaṭipāṭiyā bhuñjati, sakalena gāmena nimantito tasmim gāme yattha katthaci bhuñjati, sakalena pūgena nimantito tasmim pūge yattha katthaci bhuñjati, nimantiyamāno bhikkham gahessāmiti bhaṇati, niccabhattake, salākabhatte, pakkhike, uposathike, paṭipadike, pañca bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||5||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ saddhâ hoti pasannâ. Kāṇâ gāmake aññatarassa purisassa dinnâ hoti. atha kho Kāṇâ mâtu gharam agamâsi kenacid eva karaṇiyena. atha kho Kāṇâya sāmiko Kāṇâya santike dūtam pâhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇâya āgatan ti. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismim viya rittahattham gantun ti pūvam paci. pakke pūve aññataro piṇḍacāriko bhikkhu Kāṇamâtâya upāsikâya nivesanam pâvisi. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ tassa bhikkhuno pūvam dâpesi. so nikkhamitvâ aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvam dâpesi. so nikkhamitvâ aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvam dâpesi. yathâpaṭiyattam pūvam parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. dutiyam pi kho Kāṇâya sāmiko Kāṇâya santike dūtam pâhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇâya āgatan ti. dutiyam pi kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismim viya . . . parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. tatiyam pi kho Kāṇâya sāmiko Kāṇâya santike dūtam pâhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇâya āgatan. sace Kāṇâ nāgacchissati aham aññam pajâpatim ānessāmīti. tatiyam pi kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismim viya . . . parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. atha kho Kāṇâya sāmiko aññam pajâpatim ānesi. assosi kho Kāṇâ: tena kira purisena aññâ pajâpati ânîta 'ti. sâ rodanti aṭṭhâsi. atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacīvaram ādâya yena Kāṇamâtâya upāsikâya nivesanam ten' upasamkhami, upasamkhamitvâ paññatte āsane nisidi. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkhami, upasamkhamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinnam kho Kāṇamâtaram upāsikam bhagavâ etad avoca: kissâyam Kāṇâ rodattiti. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ bhagavato etam attham ārocesi. atha kho bhagavâ Kāṇamâtaram upāsikam dhammiyâ kathâya sandassetvâ . . . sampahamsetvâ utṭhâyâsanâ pakkâmi. ||1||

tena kho pana समयena aññataro sattho Rājagahâ Paṭiyâlokaṃ gantukāmo hoti. aññataro piṇḍacāriko bhikkhu tam sattham piṇḍâya pâvisi. aññataro upāsako tassa bhikkhuno sattum dâpesi. so nikkhamitvâ aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattum dâpesi. so nikkhamitvâ aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattum dâpesi. yathâpaṭiyattam pâtheyyam parikkhayaṃ

agamāsi. atha kho so upāsako te manusse etad avoca :
 ajuṅho ayyā āgametha, yathāpaṭiyattaṃ pātheyyaṃ ayyānaṃ
 dinnam, pātheyyaṃ paṭiyādessāmiti. nāyyo sakkā āgame-
 tum, payāto sattho 'ti agamamsu. atha kho tassa upāsakassa
 pātheyyaṃ paṭiyādetvā pacchā gacchantassa corā acchindimsu.
 manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakya-
 puttiyā na mattaṃ jānitvā paṭiggahessanti. ayaṃ imesaṃ
 datvā pacchā gacchanto corehi acchinno 'ti. assosum kho
 bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho
 te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho
 bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū
 āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ
 paṇṇāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca, saṃghasuttaṃ
 saṃghapāsutāya — pa — vinayānuggahāya. evañ ca pana
 bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

bhikkhum paṇ' eva kulam upagataṃ pūvehi vā
 manthehi vā abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyya : ākaṅkhamānena
 bhikkhunā dvittipattapūrā paṭiggahetabbā. tato ce uttari
 paṭigaṇheyya, pācittiyam. dvittipattapūre paṭiggahetvā
 tato nīharitvā bhikkhūhi saddhim saṃvibhajitabbaṃ, ayaṃ
 tattha sāmīciti. ||2||1||

bhikkhum paṇ' eva kulam upagatan ti, kulam nāma cattāri
 kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaṇakulam vessakulam sudda-
 kulam. upagatan ti tattha gataṃ.

pūvaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci paṇṇakathāya paṭiyattaṃ. man-
 thaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci pātheyyathāya paṭiyattaṃ.

abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakaṃ icchasi tāvatakaṃ
 gaṇhāhīti.

ākaṅkhamānenā 'ti icchamānena.

dvittipattapūrā paṭiggahetabbā 'ti dve tayo pattapūrā pa-
 ṭiggahetabbā.

tato ce uttari paṭigaṇheyyā 'ti tat' uttari paṭigaṇhāti,
 āpatti pācittiyassa. dvittipattapūre paṭiggahetvā tato nikkha-
 mantena bhikkhum passitvā ācikkhitabbaṃ : amutra mayā
 dvittipattapūrā paṭiggahitā, mā kho tattha paṭigaṇhīti. sace
 passitvā na ācikkhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sace ācikkhite
 paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

tato nîharitvâ bhikkhûhi saddhiṃ saṃvibhajitabban ti, paṭikkamanam nîharitvâ saṃvibhajitabbam.

ayam tattha sâmiciti ayam tattha anudhammatâ. ||1||

atirekadvittipattapûre atirekasaññî paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atir. vematiko . . . atir. ûnakasaññî paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnakadvittipattapûre atirekasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûn. vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûn. ûnaka-
saññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti dvittipattapûre paṭigaṇhâti, ûnakadvittipattapûre paṭigaṇhâti, na paṇṇakathâya na pâtheyyathâya paṭiyattam denti, paṇṇakathâya vâ pâtheyyathâya vâ paṭiyattasakam denti, gamane paṭippassaddhe denti, ñâtakanam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brâhmaṇo bhikkhû nimantetvâ bhojesi. bhikkhû bhuttâvî pavâritâ ñâtikulâni gantvâ ekacce bhuñjimsu ekacce piṇḍapâtam âdâya agamaṃsu. atha kho so brâhmaṇo paṭivissake etad avoca: bhikkhû mayâ ayyâ santappitâ, etha tumhe pi santappessâmiti. te evam âhaṃsu: kiṃ tvam ayyo amhe santappessasi, ye pi tayâ nimantitâ te pi amhâkam gharâni âgantvâ ekacce bhuñjimsu, ekacce piṇḍapâtam âdâya agamaṃsû 'ti. atha kho so brâhmaṇo ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma bhaddantâ amhâkam ghare bhuñjitvâ aññatra bhuñjissanti. na c' âham paṭibalo yâvadattham dâton ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa brâhmaṇassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû bhuttâvî pavâritâ aññatra bhuñjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû . . . bhuñjantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ

bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttāvī pavārito khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañite piṇḍapāte nīharanti. gilānā na cittarūpaṃ bhuñjanti, tāni bhikkhū chaddenti. assosi kho bhagavā uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ kākoravasaddaṃ, sutvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : kiṃ nu kho so Ānanda uccāsaddo mahāsaddo kākoravasaddo 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. bhuñjeyyūṃ panānanda bhikkhū gilānātirittam ti. na bhuñjeyyūṃ bhagavā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa ca agilānassa ca atirittam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave atirittam kātabbam : alam etam sabban ti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttāvī pavārito anatirittam khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhuttāvī nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttaṃ hoti.

pavārito nāma asanaṃ paññāyati bhojanaṃ paññāyati, hatthapāse ṭhito abhiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati. anatirittam nāma akappiyakatam hoti, appaṭiggahitakatam hoti, anuccāritakatam hoti, ahatthapāse katam hoti, abhuttāvinā katam hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā vuṭṭhitena katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti avuttaṃ hoti, na gilānātirittam hoti : etam anatirittam nāma. atirittam nāma kappiyakatam hoti, paṭiggahitakatam hoti, uccāritakatam hoti, hatthapāse katam hoti, bhuttāvinā katam hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā avuṭṭhitena katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti vuttaṃ hoti, gilānātirittam hoti : etam atirittam nāma.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni: yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikam t̄hapetvā avasesam khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kuṃmāso sattu maccho mamsam. khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭiḅaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anatiritte anatirittasaññī khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. anatiritte vematiko . . . anatiritte atirittasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikam āhāratthāya paṭiḅaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa; ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte anatirittasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte atirittasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti atirittam kārāpetvā bhuñjati, atirittam kārāpetvā bhuñjissāmiti paṭiḅaṇhāti, aññass' atthāya haranto gacchati, gilānassa sesakam bhuñjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthim addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. eko bhikkhu anācāram ācarati, dutiyo bhikkhu tam bhikkhum etad avoca: māvuso evarūpam akāsi, n' etam kappatīti. so tasmim upanandhi. atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattthim agamaṃsu. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarassa pūgassa saṃghabhattam hoti. dutiyo bhikkhu bhuttāvi pavārito hoti. upanandho bhikkhu ñātikulam gantvā piṇḍapātam ādāya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca: bhuñjāhi āvuso 'ti. alam āvuso paripuṇṇo 'mhitī. sundaro āvuso piṇḍapāto bhuñjāhīti. atha kho so bhikkhu tena bhikkhunā nippīliyamāno tam piṇḍapātam bhuñjati. upanandho

bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhuṃ etaḍ avoca : tvam hi nāma āvuso maṃ vattabbaṃ maññasi yaṃ tvam bhuttāvi pavārito anati-rittaṃ bhojanīyaṃ bhuñjasīti. nanu āvuso ācikkhitabban ti. nanu āvuso pucchitabban ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhū-
nam etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhuttāviṃ pavāritaṃ anati-rittena bhojanena abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāressatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ . . . pavā-
resīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : ka-
thaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhuṃ . . . pavā-
ressasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya
— pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-
seyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhuttāviṃ pavāritaṃ anati-
rittena khādaniyena vā bhojanīyena vā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavā-
reyya handa bhikkhu khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti jānaṃ āsāda-
nāpekkho, bhuttasmiṃ pācittīyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

bhuttāvi nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . etaṃ anati-rittaṃ
nāma. khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . maṃsaṃ.
abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakaṃ icchasi tāvatakaṃ
gaṇhāhīti.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā
ārocenti.

āsādanāpekkho 'ti iminā imaṃ codessāmi sāressāmi paṭi-
codessāmi paṭisāressāmi maṅkaṃ karissāmi abhiharati,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi
paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti
dukkataṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pavārite pavāritasāññi anati-rittena khādaniyena vā bhoja-
niyena vā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pavā-
rite vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. pavārite apavāri-
tasaññi . . . anāpatti. yāmakālikāṃ sattāhakālikāṃ yāva-
jvikāṃ āhāratthāya abhiharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa
vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. apavārite

pavâritasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite apavâritasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti atirittam kârâpetvâ deti, atirittam kârâpetvâ bhuñjâhiti deti, aññass' atthâya haranto gacchâhiti deti, gilânassa sesakam deti, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajivikam sati paccaye paribhuñjâ 'ti deti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena Râjagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû giraggasamajjam dassanâya agamaṃsu. manussâ sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû passivâ nhâpetvâ vilimpetvâ bhojetvâ khâdaniyam adamsu. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû khâdaniyam âdâya ârâmam gantvâ chabbaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : gaṇhathâvuso khâdaniyam khâdathâ 'ti. kuto tumhehi âvuso khâdaniyam laddhan ti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû chabbaggiyanam bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. kim pana tumhe âvuso vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. evam âvuso 'ti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantîti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantîti. te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannanam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu vikâle khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

vikālo nāma majjhantike vitivatte yāva aruṇuggamanā.

khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nāma . . . maṃsaṃ.
khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

vikāle vikālasaṅṅi khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādati
vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. vikāle vematiko . . .
vikāle kālasaṅṅi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam
sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikam āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti
dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle
vikālasaṅṅi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle vematiko, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. kāle kālasaṅṅi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikam sati pa-
ccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattaniyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana sama-
yena āyasmato Ānandassa upajjhāyo āyasmā Belaṭṭhasī-
sīso araṇṇe viharati. so piṇḍāya caritvā sukkhakūram ārā-
maṃ haritvā sukkhāpetvā nikkhipati, yadā āhārena attho
hoti tadā udakena temetvā bhuñjati, cirena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya
pavisati. bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Belaṭṭhasīsaṃ etad avocaṃ :
kissa tvaṃ āvuso cirena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisasīti. atha kho
āyasmā Belaṭṭhasīso bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. kiṃ
pana tvaṃ āvuso sannidhikāraṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjasīti.
evam āvuso 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti :
kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Belaṭṭhasīso sannidhikāraṃ bho-
janaṃ bhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Belaṭṭha-
sīsa . . . bhuñjasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho
bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ Belaṭṭhasīsa sannidhikā-
raṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjissasi. n' etam Belaṭṭhasīsa appa-
sannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu sannidhikârakam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pâcittiyanti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sannidhikârakam nâma ajja paṭiggahitam aparajju khâditam hoti.

khâdaniyam nâma . . . bhojaniyam nâma . . . maṃsam. khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmiti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sannidhikârake sannidhikârakasaññi khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sannidhikârake vematiko . . . sannidhikârake asannidhikârakasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajivikam âharatthâya paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikârake sannidhikârakasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikârake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikârake asannidhikârakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yâvakâlikam yâvakâle nidahitvâ bhuñjati, yâmakâlikam yâme nidahitvâ bhuñjati, sattâhakâlikam sattâham nidahitvâ bhuñjati, yâvajivikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

atṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pañtabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ pañtabhojanâni . . . bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannam na manâpam, kassa sâdum na rucattîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû . . . bhuñjissantîti

— pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannanam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni seyyath' idaṃ sappi navanītam telam madhu phāṇītam maccho maṃsam khīram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarūpāni pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, pācittīyan ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañītatam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti. gilānapucchakā bhikkhū gilāne bhikkhū etad avocum : kacc' āvuso khamanīyam kacci yāpanīyan ti. pubbe mayam āvuso pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittan ti kukkucāyantā na viññāpema, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni seyyath' idaṃ sappi navanītam telam madhu phāṇītam maccho maṃsam khīram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarūpāni pañītabhojanāni agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, pācittīyan ti. ||2||

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni : sappi nāma gosappi vā ajikāsappi vā māhisam vā sappi, yesam maṃsam kappati tesam sappi. navanītam nāma tesaṃ nēva navanītam. telam nāma tilatelam sāsapatelam madhukatelam eraṇḍatelam vasātelam. madhu nāma makkhikāmadhu. phāṇītam nāma ucchumbhā nibbatam. maccho nāma udakacaro vuccati. maṃsam nāma yesam maṃsam kappati tesam maṃsam. khīram nāma gokhīram vā ajikākhīram vā māhisakhīram vā, yesam maṃsam kappati tesam khīram. dadhi nāma tesaṃ nēva dadhi.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

evarūpāni paṇītabhojanānīti tathārūpāni paṇītabhojanāni.

agilāno nāma yassa vinā paṇītabhojanāni phāsu hoti. gilāno nāma yassa vinā paṇītabhojanāni na phāsu hoti. agilāno attano atthāya viññāpeti, payoge payoge dukkaṭaṃ; paṭilābhena bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa; ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

agilāno agilānasaññī paṇītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilāno vematiko . . . agilāno gilānasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. gilāno agilānasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno gilānasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti gilānassa, gilāno hutvā viññāpetvā agilāno bhuñjati, gilānassa sesakaṃ bhuñjati, nātakānaṃ, pavāritānaṃ, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kūtāgarasālayaṃ. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sabbapaṃsukūliko susāne viharati. so manussehi diyyamānaṃ na icchati paṭiggahetuṃ. susāne pi rukkhamaṇe pi ummāre pi ayyavosāṭitakāni sāmaṃ gahetvā bhuñjati. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayaṃ bhikkhu amhākaṃ ayyavosāṭitakāni sāmaṃ gahetvā bhuñjissati. thero 'yaṃ bhikkhu vadharo manussamaṃsaṃ maññe khādatīti. assosaṃ kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ āharissatīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ āharasīti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ āharissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ
āhareyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-
ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū udakadantapoṇe kukku-
cāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave
udakadantapoṇaṃ sāmaṃ gahetvā bhuñjituṃ. evaṃ ca pana
bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ
āhareyya aññatra udakadantapoṇā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

adinnaṃ nāma apaṭiggahitakaṃ vuccati. dinnam nāma
kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena vā dente hattha-
pāse ṭhito kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā paṭiganhāti, etaṃ
dinnam nāma.

āhāro nāma udakadantapoṇaṃ ṭhapetvā yaṃ kiñci ajjhoha-
raṇiyam, eso āhāro nāma.

aññatra udakadantapoṇā 'ti ṭhapetvā udakadantapoṇaṃ.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiṃti gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjho-
hāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

apaṭiggahitake apaṭiggahitakasaññi adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ
āhāraṃ āharati aññatra udakadantapoṇā, āpatti pācittiyassa.
apaṭiggahitake vematiko . . . apaṭiggahitake paṭiggahita-
kasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. paṭiggahitake apaṭiggahi-
takasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭiggahitake vematiko, āpatti
dukkāṭassa. paṭiggahitake paṭiggahitakasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti udakadantapoṇe, cattāri mahāvikatāni sati paccaye
asati kappiyakārake sāmaṃ gahetvā paribhuñjati, ummatta-
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 3 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

piṇḍo, gaṇaṃ, paraṃ, pūvaṃ, dve ca bhuttāpavāraṇā,
vikāle, sannidhi, khīraṃ, dantapoṇena te dasā 'ti.

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

PĀCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kūtāgārasālāyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa khādaniyaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. tena h' Ānanda vighāsādānaṃ pūvaṃ dehīti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paṭisunivā vighāsāde paṭipāṭiyā nisidāpetvā ekekaṃ pūvaṃ dento aññatarissā paribbājikāya ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsi. sāmantā paribbājikāyo taṃ paribbājikaṃ etad avocum : jāro te eso samaṇo 'ti. na meso samaṇo jāro, ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsīti. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Ānando ekekaṃ pūvaṃ dento tassa yeva paribbājikāya ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsi. sāmantā paribbājikāyo taṃ paribbājikaṃ etad avocum : jāro . . . adāsīti. jāro na jāro 'ti bhaṇḍimsu. || 1 || aññataro pi ājivako parivesanaṃ agamāsi. aññataro bhikkhu pahūtena sappinā odanaṃ madditvā tassa ājivakassa mahantaṃ piṇḍaṃ adāsi. atha kho so ājivako taṃ piṇḍaṃ ādāya agamāsi. aññataro ājivako taṃ ājivakaṃ etad avoca : kuto tayā āvuso piṇḍo laddho 'ti. tassāvuso samaṇassa Gotamassa munḍagahapatikassa parivesanāya laddho 'ti. assosum kho upāsakā tesam ājivakānaṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho te upāsakā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te upāsakā bhagavantam etad avocum : ime bhante titthiyā avaṇṇakāmā buddhassa avaṇṇakāmā dhammassa avaṇṇakāmā saṃghassa. sādhu bhante ayyā titthiyānaṃ sahatthā na dadeyyun ti. atha kho bhagavā te upāsake dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī . . . sampahaṃsesī. atha kho te upāsakā bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsitā utthāyāsanaṃ bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesī : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca, saṃghasuṭṭhūyā

saṃghaphāsutāya — la — saddhammaṭṭhitiyā vinayānugga-
hāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-
seyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu acelakassa vā paribbājakassa vā
paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā
dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

acelako nāma yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno naggo. pa-
ribbājako nāma bhikkhuṃ ca sāmaṇerañ ca ṭhapetvā yo koci
paribbājakasamāpanno. paribbājikā nāma bhikkhuniñ ca
sikkhamānañ ca sāmaṇeriñ ca ṭhapetvā yā kāci paribbāji-
kasamāpannā.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantapoṇaṃ
ṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma
pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho maṃsaṃ.

dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena
vā deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

titthiye titthiyasaññī sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ
vā deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. titthiye vematiko . . . titthiye
atitthiyasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ
deti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye titthiyasaññī, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. atitthiye vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye
atitthiyasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dāpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvā deti, bāhirālepaṃ
deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhātuno saddhi-
vihārikaṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca : eh' āvuso gāmaṃ piṇḍāya
pavisissāma 'ti. tassa adāpetvā uyyojesi gacchāvuso na me
tayā saddhiṃ kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hoti, ekakassa me

kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hotīti. atha kho so bhikkhu upakatṭhe kāle nāsakkhi piṇḍāya caritum, paṭikkamane pi bhattavissaggam na sambhāvesi chinnabhatto ahoṣi. atha kho so bhikkhu āramaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhum eh' āvuso gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisissāma 'ti tassa adāpetvā uyyojessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda bhikkhum . . . uyyojesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhum . . . uyyojessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisissāma 'ti tassa dāpetvā vā adāpetvā vā uyyojeyya gacchāvuso na me tayā saddhim kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hoti ekakassa me kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hotīti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhum.

eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā 'ti: gāmo pi nigamo pi nagaram pi gāmo c' eva nigamo ca.

tassa dāpetvā 'ti yāgum vā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dāpetvā. adāpetvā 'ti na kiñci dāpetvā.

uyyojeyyā 'ti mātugāmena saddhim hasitukāmo kīḷitukāmo raho nisīditukāmo anācāraṃ ācaritukāmo evaṃ vadeti: gacchāvuso . . . ekakassa . . . phāsu hotīti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vā savanūpacāraṃ vā vijahantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite āpatti pācittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo hoti uyyojetum. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannaaññaṃ uyyojeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannaaññaṃ uyyojeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. kalisāsaṇaṃ āropeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kalisāsaṇaṃ āropeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-

sampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti ubho ekato na yâpessâmâ 'ti uyyojeti, mahaggham bhaṇḍam passivâ lobhadhammaṃ uppâdessatîti uyyojeti, mâtugâmaṃ passivâ anabhiratiṃ uppâdessatîti uyyojeti, gilânassa vâ ohiyyakassa vâ vihârapâlassa vâ yâgum vâ khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ nîharâ 'ti uyyojeti, na anâcâraṃ âcaritukâmo sati karaṇiye uyyojeti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sahayakassa gharam gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhim sayanighare nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso yenâyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto ten' upasamkami, upasamkamtvâ âyasantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisîdi. ekamantam nisinno kho so puriso pajâpatiṃ etad avoca : dadeh' eyyassa bhikkhan ti. atha kho sâ itthi âyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa bhikkham adâsi. atha kho so puriso âyasantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam etad avoca : gacchatha bhante yato ayyassa bhikkhâ dinnâ 'ti. atha kho sâ itthi sallakkhetvâ pariyuṭṭhito ayam puriso 'ti âyasantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam etad avoca : nisidatha bhante mâ agamithâ 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so puriso — pa — tatiyam pi kho so puriso âyasantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam . . . dinnâ 'ti. tatiyam pi kho sâ itthi âyasantam Upanandam . . . mâ agamithâ 'ti. atha kho so puriso nikkhamitvâ bhikkhû ujjhâpeti ayam bhante ayyo Upanando mayham pajâpatiyâ saddhim sayanighare nisinno, so mayâ uyyojiyamâno na icchati gantum. bahukiccâ mayam bahukaraṇiye 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sabhojane kule anu-

pakhajja nisajjam kappessatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda sabhojane . . . kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa sabhojane . . . kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sabhojanam nâma kulam itthi o' eva hoti puriso ca itthi ca puriso ca ubho anikkhantâ honti, ubho avîtarâgâ.

anupakhajjâ 'ti anupavisitvâ.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti mahallake ghare piṭṭhasamghâtassa hatthapâsam vijahitvâ nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. khuddake ghare piṭṭhivaṃsam atikkamitvâ nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sayanighare sayanigharasaññî sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sayanighare vematiko . . . sayanighare na sayanigharasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na sayanighare sayanigharasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na sayanighare vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na sayanighare na sayanigharasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti mahallake ghare piṭṭhasamghâtassa hatthapâsam avijahitvâ nisîdati, khuddake ghare piṭṭhivaṃsam anatikkamitvâ nisîdati, bhikkhu dutiyo hoti, ubho nikkhantâ honti, ubho vîtarâgâ, na sayanighare, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sabhâyakassa gharam gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhim raho paṭicchanne

âsane nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma ayyo Upanando mayham pajâ-patiyâ saddhim raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappessatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa purisassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mârugâmena saddhim raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappessatîti — la —. saccam kira tvam Upananda mârugâmena saddhim . . . kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa mârugâmena saddhim . . . kappessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâ-dâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu mârugâmena saddhim raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mârugâmo nâma manussitthi, na yakkhî na petî na tiracchâ-nagatâ, antamaso tadahujâtâpi dârikâ, pag eva mahattarî. saddhim ti ekato.

raho nâma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nâma, na sakkâ hoti akkham vâ nikhamiyamâne bhamukam vâ ukkhamiyamâne sîsam vâ ukkhamiyamâne passitum. sotassa raho nâma, na sakkâ hoti pakatikathâ sotum.

pañicchannam nâma âsanam kuḍḍena vâ kavâṭena vâ kilañjena vâ sâñipâkârena vâ rukkhena vâ thambena vâ kotthaliyâ vâ yena kenaci pañicchannam hoti.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti, mârugâme nisinne bhikkhu upanisino vâ hoti upanipanno vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne mârugâmo upanisino vâ hoti upanipanno vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nisinnâ honti ubho vâ nipannâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

mârugâme mârugâmasaññî raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. mârugâme vematiko . . . mârugâme amârugâmasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. yakkhiyâ vâ petiyâ vâ paṇḍakena vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggah-itthiyâ vâ saddhim raho pañicchanne âsane nisajjam kappeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amârugâme mârugâmasaññî,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
amâtugâme amâtugâmasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yo koci viññû puriso dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na
nisidati, arahopekkho, aññāvihito nisidati, ummattakassa,
âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sahayakassa
gharam gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho
nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso . . . vipâceti: katham
hi nâma ayyo Upanando mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya
raho nisajjam kappessatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa
purisassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . .
vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto
mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappessatîti
— la —. saccam kira tvam Upananda mâtugâmena . . .
kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ :
katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa . . . kappessasi. n' etam
moghapurisa appasannanam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca
pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya
raho nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mâtugâmo nâma manussitthi, na yakkhî na petî na tiracchâ-
nagatâ, viññû paṭibalâ subhâsitaubbhâsitam duṭṭhullâduṭṭhu-
llam âjânitum.

saddhim ti ekato.

eko ekâyâ 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti mâtugâmo ca.

raho nâma . . . sotum.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti . . . (see XLIV. 2. *Instead of* raho
paṭicchanne âsane *read* eko ekâya raho) . . . âdikammikassâ
'ti. ||2||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatṭhākakulaṃ āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ bhattena nimantesi, aññe pi bhikkhū bhattena nimantesi. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhattaṃ kulāni payirupāsati. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhattan ti. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchatīti. dutiyam pi kho te bhikkhū — pa — tatiyam pi kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhattaṃ pure kālo atikkamatīti. tatiyam pi kho mayaṃ bhante bhattaṃ karimhā ayyassa Upanandassa kāraṇā. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchatīti. atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhattaṃ kulāni payirupāsivā divā āgacchati. bhikkhū na cittarūpaṃ bhuñjimsu. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Upananda nimantito . . . āpajjasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa nimantito . . . āpajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyān ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatṭhākakulaṃ saṃghassa' atthāya khādaniyaṃ pāhesi ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātābhan ti. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavatṭho hoti. atha kho te manussā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchimsu: kahaṃ bhante ayyo Upanando

'ti. es' āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavitṭho 'ti. idaṃ bhante khādaniyaṃ ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātabban ti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave paṭigga-hetvā nikkhipatha yāva Upanando āgacchatīti. atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ purebhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjitun ti pacchābhattaṃ kulāni payirupāsivā divā paṭikkami. khādaniyaṃ ussādiyittha. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pacchābhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda pacchābhattaṃ . . . āpajjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa pacchābhattaṃ . . . āpajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabbatto samāno purebhattaṃ vā pacchābhattaṃ vā kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyān ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū cīvaradānasamaye kukkucāyantā kulāni na payirupāsanti, cīvaraṃ parittaṃ uppajjati. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvaradānasamaye kulāni payirupāsituṃ. evañ ca . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu . . . āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyāṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, cīvaradānasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū cīvarakammaṃ karonti attho ca hoti sūciyāpi suttena pi satthakena pi. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā kulāni na payirupāsanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvarakārasamaye kulāni payirupāsituṃ. evañ ca . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu . . . āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyaṃ samayo : cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo. ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. ||4||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti attho ca hoti bhesajjehi. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave santaṃ bhikkhuṃ āpucchā kulāni payirupāsituṃ. evañ ca . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samāno santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā purebhattaṃ vā pacchābhattaṃ vā kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyaṃ samayo : cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti. ||5||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

nimantito nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena bhojanena nimantito.

sabhatto nāma yena nimantito tena sabhatto.

santaṃ nāma bhikkhuṃ sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum. asantaṃ nāma bhikkhuṃ na sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum.

purebhattaṃ nāma yena nimantito taṃ abhuttāvī. pacchābhattaṃ nāma yena nimantito antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttaṃ hoti.

kulaṃ nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulaṃ brāhmaṇakulaṃ vessakulaṃ suddakulaṃ. kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti aññassa gharūpacāraṃ okkamantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭhamam pādam ummāraṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyam pādam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayam. cīvaradānasamayo nāma anattahate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimo māsō, atthate kaṭhine pañca māsā. cīvarakārasamayo nāma cīvare kariyamāne. ||1||

nimantite nimantitasaññī santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā purebhattaṃ pacchābhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjati aññatra samayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. nimantite vematiko . . . nimantite animantitasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. animantite nimantitasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite

vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite animantitasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, santam bhikkhum āpucchā pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anāpucchā pavisati, aññassa gharena maggo hoti, gharūpacārena maggo hoti, antaragāmaṃ gacchati, bhikkhunīupassayaṃ gacchati, titthiyaseyyaṃ gacchati, paṭikkamaṃ gacchati, bhattiyagharaṃ gacchati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||6||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavattthusmim Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana samayena Mahānāmassa Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkama, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Mahānāmo Sakko bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : icchāṃ' ahaṃ bhante saṃghaṃ cātumāsaṃ bhesajjena pavāretun ti. sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahānāma saṃghaṃ cātumāsaṃ bhesajjena pavārehīti. bhikkhū kukkucāyanta nādhivāsenti. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave cātumāsapaccayapavāraṇaṃ sādītun ti. ||1|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū Mahānāmaṃ Sakkam parittaṃ bhesajjaṃ viññāpenti, tath' eva Mahānāmassa Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. dutiyam pi kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkama . . . avoca : icchāṃ' ahaṃ bhante saṃghaṃ aparaṃ pi cātumāsaṃ bhesajjena pavāretun ti. sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahānāma saṃghaṃ aparaṃ pi cātumāsaṃ bhesajjena pavārehīti. bhikkhū kukkucāyanta nādhivāsenti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave punapavāraṇaṃ pi sādītun ti. ||2|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū Mahānāmaṃ Sakkam parittaṃ yeva bhesajjaṃ viññāpenti, tath' eva Mahānāmassa Sakkassa bhesajjaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. tatiyam pi kho Mahā-

nāmo Sakko yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami . . . avoca : icchāṃ' ahaṃ bhante saṃghaṃ yāvajivaṃ bhesajjena pavāretun ti. sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahānāma saṃghaṃ yāvajivaṃ bhesajjena pavārehīti. bhikkhū kukkucāyanta nādhivāsenti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave niccapavāraṇaṃ pi sādītun ti ||3||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dunnivatthā honti duppārutā anākaṃṣaṃpannā. Mahānāmo Sakko vattā hoti : kissa tumhe bhante dunnivatthā duppārutā anākaṃṣaṃpannā. nanu nāma pabbajitena sunivatthena bhavitabbaṃ supārutena ākaṃṣaṃpannena 'ti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāme Sakke upanandhiṃsu. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi : kena nu kho mayaṃ upāyena Mahānāmaṃ Sakkāṃ mañkuṃ kareyyāma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi : Mahānāmena kho āvuso Sakkena saṃgho bhesajjena pavārito. handa mayaṃ āvuso Mahānāmaṃ Sakkāṃ sappiṃ viññāpema 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yena Mahānāmo Sakko ten' upasaṃkamīsu, upasaṃkamitvā Mahānāmaṃ Sakkāṃ etad avocuṃ : doṇena āvuso sappinā attho 'ti. ajuṇho bhante āgametha, manussā vajaṃ gatā sappiṃ āharitum, kālaṃ harissathā 'ti. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmaṃ Sakkāṃ . . . harissathā 'ti. kiṃ pana tayā āvuso adātukāmena pavāritena yaṃ tvaṃ pavāretvā na desīti. ' atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddanta ajuṇho bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgameṣṣantīti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhū Mahānāmassa Sakkassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmena Sakkena ajuṇho bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgameṣṣantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave Mahānāmena Sakkena . . . nāgamethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā Mahānāmena Sakkena . . . nāgameṣṣatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

agilānena bhikkhuna cātumāsapaccayapavāraṇā sādī-

tabbā aññatra punapavāraṇāya aññatra niccapavāraṇāya. tato ce uttari sādīyeyya, pācittīyan ti. ||4||1||

agilānena bhikkhunā cātumāsapaccayapavāraṇā sādītabbā 'ti gilānapaccayapavāraṇā sādītabbā. punapavāraṇāpi sādītabbā 'ti, yadā gilāno bhavissāmi tadā viññāpessāmiti. niccapavāraṇāpi sādītabbā 'ti, yadā gilāno bhavissāmi tadā viññāpessāmiti.

tato ce uttari sādīyeyyā 'ti: atthi pavāraṇā bhesajjapariyantā na rattipariyantā, atthi pavāraṇā rattipariyantā na bhesajjapariyantā, atthi pavāraṇā bhesajjapariyantā ca rattipariyantā ca, atthi pavāraṇā n' eva bhesajjapariyantā na rattipariyantā. bhesajjapariyantā nāma, bhesajjāni pariggahitāni honti ettakehi bhesajjehi pavāremīti. rattipariyantā nāma, rattīyo pariggahitāyo honti ettakāsu rattīsu pavāremīti. bhesajjapariyantā ca rattipariyantā ca nāma, bhesajjāni ca pariggahitāni honti rattīyo ca pariggahitāyo honti ettakehi bhesajjehi ettakāsu rattīsu pavāremīti. n' eva bhesajjapariyantā na rattipariyantā nāma, bhesajjāni ca apariggahitāni honti rattīyo ca apariggahitāyo honti. bhesajjapariyante yehi bhesajjehi pavārito hoti tāni bhesajjāni ṭhapetvā aññāni bhesajjāni viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. rattipariyante yāsu rattīsu pavārito hoti tā rattīyo ṭhapetvā aññāsu rattīsu viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhesajjapariyante ca rattipariyante ca yehi bhesajjehi pavārito hoti tāni bhesajjāni ṭhapetvā yāsu rattīsu pavārito hoti tā rattīyo ṭhapetvā aññāni bhesajjāni aññāsu rattīsu viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. n' eva bhesajjapariyante na rattipariyante anāpatti. ||1||

na bhesajjakaraṇīyena bhesajjaṃ viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññena bhesajjena karaṇīyena aññaṃ bhesajjaṃ viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññī bhesajjaṃ viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. tat' uttari vematiko . . . tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. na tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yehi bhesajjehi pavārito hoti tāni bhesajjāni viññāpeti, yāsu rattīsu pavārito hoti tāsu rattīsu viññāpeti, imehi

tayâ bhesajjehi pavârita 'mhâ amhâkaṃ ca iminâ ca iminâ ca bhesajjena attho 'ti âcikkhitvâ viññâpeti, yâsu tayâ rattisu pavârita 'mhâ tâyo ca rattiyô vitivattâ amhâkaṃ ca bhesajjena attho 'ti âcikkhitvâ viññâpeti, ñâtakânaṃ, pavâritânaṃ, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo senâya abbhuyyâto hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya agamaṃsu. addasa kho râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo chabbaggiye bhikkhû dûrato 'va âgacchante, disvâna pakkosâpetvâ etad avoca: kissa tumhe bhante âgata 'tthâ 'ti. mahârâja mahârâjanaṃ mayam daṭṭhukâmâ 'ti. kiṃ bhante maṃ diṭṭhena yuddhâbhinandinâ. nanu bhagavâ passitabbo 'ti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya âgacchissanti. amhâkaṃ pi alâbbhâ amhâkaṃ pi dulladdhaṃ ye mayam âjivassa hetu puttadârassa kâraṇâ senâya âgacchâmâ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya gacchissantiti. bhikkhû bhagavato etam atthaṃ ârocesum. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya gacchathâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. . vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya gacchissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya gaccheyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno mātulo senāya gilāno hoti. so tassa bhikkhuno santike dūtaṃ pāhesi : ahaṃ hi senāya gilāno, āgacchatu bhaddanto, icchāmi bhaddantassa āgatan ti. atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etad ahoṣi : bhagavatā sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ na uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gantabban ti, ayañ ca me mātulo senāya gilāno. kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban ti. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpapaccayā senāya gantaṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gaccheyya aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, pācittiyān ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

uyyuttā nāma senā gāmato nikkhamitvā nivittā vā hoti payātā vā. senā nāma hatthī assā rathā patti. dvādasa-puriso hatthī, tipuriso asso, catupuriso ratho, cattāro purisā sarahatthā patti.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra tathārūpapaccayā 'ti ṭhapetvā tathārūpapacca-yaṃ. ||1||

uyyutte uyyuttasaññī dassanāya gacchati aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. uyyutte vematiko . . . uyyutte anuyyuttasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte uyyuttasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte anuyyuttasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ārāme ṭhito passati, bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgacchati, paṭipathaṃ gacchanta passati, tathārūpapaccayā, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

aṭṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sati karaṇiye senam gantvâ atirekatirattam senâya vasanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ senâya vassanti. amhâkam pi alâbhâ amhâkam pi dulladdham ye mayam âjivassa hetu puttadârassa kâraṇâ senâya paṭivasamâ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam . . . vipâcentanam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû atirekatirattam senâya vassantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave atirekatirattam senâya vasathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ atirekatirattam senâya vasissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannanam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

siyâ ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senam gamanâya, dvirattatirattam tena bhikkhunâ senâya vasitabbam. tato ce uttari vaseyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

siyâ ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senam gamanâyâ 'ti, siyâ paccayo siyâ karaṇiyam.

dvirattatirattam tena bhikkhunâ senâya vasitabban ti dve tisso rattiyo vasitabbam. tato ce uttari vaseyyâ 'ti, catutthe divase atthamgate suriye senâya vasati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

atirekatiratte atirekasaññî senâya vasati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atirekatiratte vematiko . . . atirekatiratte ûnakasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnakatiratte atirekasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakatiratte vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakatiratte ûnakasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ûnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvâ tatiyâya rattiyâ purâruṇâ nikkhamitvâ puna vasati, gilâno vasati, gilânassa karaṇiyena vasati,

senā vā paṭisenāya ruddhā hoti, kenaci palibuddho hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dvirattatirattaṃ senāya vasamānā uyyodhikaṃ pi balaggaṃ pi senābyūhaṃ pi anikadassanaṃ pi gacchanti. aññataro pi chabbaggiyo bhikkhu uyyodhikaṃ gantvā kaṇḍena paṭividdho hoti. manussā taṃ bhikkhuṃ uppaṇḍesum : kacci bhante suyuddhaṃ ahoṣi, kati te lakkhāni laddhānīti. so bhikkhu tehi manussehi uppaṇḍiyamāno mañku ahoṣi. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā uyyodhikaṃ dassanāya āgacchissanti. ambhākaṃ pi alābhā, ambhākaṃ pi dulladdhaṃ ye mayaṃ ājivassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇā uyyodhikaṃ āgacchāmā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyodhikaṃ dassanāya gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyodhikaṃ dassanāya gacchathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurīsā . . . gacchissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurīsā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

dvirattatirattaṃ ce bhikkhu senāya vasamāno uyyodhikaṃ vā balaggaṃ vā senābyūhaṃ vā anikadassanaṃ vā gaccheyya, pācittiyānaṃ ti. ||1||

dvirattatirattaṃ ce bhikkhu senāya vasamāno 'ti dve tisso rattiyo vasamāno.

uyyodhikaṃ nāma yattha sampahāro dissati. balaggaṃ nāma ettakā hatthī ettakā assā ettakā rathā ettakā patti. senābyūhaṃ nāma ito hatthī hontu ito assā hontu ito rathā hontu ito pattikā hontu. anīkaṃ nāma hatthānīkaṃ assānī-

kaṃ rathānikam pattaṇīkam. tayo hatthī pacchimam hatthānikam, tayo assā pacchimam assānikam, tayo rathā pacchimam rathānikam, cattāro purisā sarahatthā pattī pacchimam pattaṇīkam.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanūpacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekam dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanūpacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ārame ṭhito passati, bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsam vā nisinnokāsam vā nipannokāsam vā āgantvā sampahāro dissati, paṭipatham gacchanto passati, sati karaṇīye gantvā passati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

dasamam.

tass' uddānam :

pūvam, kathā, 'panandassa tayam, 'paṭṭhākam eva ca,
Mahānāmo, Pasenadi, senā, viddho ime dasā 'ti.

acelakavaggo pañcamo.

PĀCITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Cetiyesu cārikam caramāno yena Bhaddavatikā tena pāyāsi. addasamsu kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna bhagavantam etad avocum : mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham agamāsi, Ambatitthe bhante jaṭilassa assame nāgo paṭivasati iddhimā āsiviso ghoraviso, so bhagavantam mā viheṭhesīti. evam vutte bhagavā tuṅhī ahosi. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam etad avocum : mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham . . . mā viheṭhesīti. tatiyam pi kho bhagavā tuṅhī ahosi. atha kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Bhaddavatikā tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyam

viharati. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato yena Ambatitthakassa jaṭilassa assamo ten' upasaṃkamaṃ, upasaṃkamitvā agyāgāraṃ pavisitvā tiṇasanthāraṃ paññāpetvā nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. atha kho so nāgo āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ pavitṭhaṃ disvāna dummano padhūpāsi. āyasmāpi Sāgato padhūpāsi. atha kho so nāgo makkhaṃ asahamāno pajjali, āyasmāpi Sāgato tejodhātum samāpajjitvā pajjali. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato tassa nāgassa tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyitvā yena Bhaddavatikā ten' upasaṃkamaṃ. atha kho bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Kosambī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. assosum kho Kosambikā upāsakā: ayyo kira Sāgato Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhim saṃgāmesīti. atha kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kosambī tad avasari. atha kho Kosambikā upāsakā bhagavato paccuggamaṃ karitvā yenāyasmā Sāgato ten' upasaṃkamaṃsu, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho Kosambikā upāsakā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ etad avocum: kim bhante ayyānaṃ dullabhañ ca manāpañ ca, kim paṭiyādemā 'ti. evaṃ vutte chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Kosambike upāsake etad avocum: atth' āvuso kāpotikā nāma pasannā bhikkhūnaṃ dullabhā ca manāpā ca, taṃ paṭiyādethā 'ti. atha kho Kosambikā upāsakā ghare ghare kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ paṭiyādetvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ piṇḍāya pavitṭhaṃ disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ etad avocum: pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ, pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato ghare ghare kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ pivitvā nagaramhā nikkhamanto nagaradvāre paripati. atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim nagaramhā nikkhamanto addasa āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ nagaradvāre paripatitaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi: gaṇhatha bhikkhave Sāgataṃ ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭisūnitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ ārāmaṃ netvā yena bhagavā tena sīsaṃ katvā nipātesum. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato parivattitvā yena bhagavā tena pāde karitvā seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: nanu bhikkhave pubbe Sāgato tathāgate sagāravo ahoṣi

sappatisso 'ti. evaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi tathāgate sagāravo sappatisso 'ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. nanu bhikkhave Sāgato Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhiṃ saṃgāmesīti. evaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi pahoti nāgena saddhiṃ saṃgāmetun ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave taṃ pātabbaṃ yaṃ pivitvā visaññī assā 'ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. ananucchaviyaṃ bhikkhave Sāgatassa ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ. kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Sāgato majjaṃ pivissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadamaṃ uddiseyyātha :

surāmerayapāne pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

surā nāma piṭṭhasurā pūvasurā odanasurā kiṇṇapakkhittā sambhārasamyuttā. merayo nāma pupphāsavo phalāsavo madhvāsavo gulāsavo sambhārasamyutto.

piveyyā 'ti antamaso kusaggena pi pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

majje majjasaññī pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. majje vematiko . . . majje amajjasaññī pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. amajje majjasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje amajjasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti amajjaṃ ca hoti majjavaṇṇaṃ majjagandhaṃ majjarasaṃ taṃ pivati, sūpasampāke maṃsasampāke telasampāke āmalakaphāṇite, amajjaṃ aritthaṃ pivati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyaṃ bhikkhuṃ aṅgulipatodakena hāsesuṃ. so bhikkhu uttanta anassāsako kālam akāsi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ

aṅgulipatodakena hâsessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . hâsethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . hâsessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

aṅgulipatodake pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

aṅgulipatodako nâma, upasampanno upasampannam hâsâdhippâyo kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî aṅgulipatodakena hâseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham . . . kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyam . . . kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyapaṭibaddham . . . nissaggiyena kâyam . . . nissaggiyena kâyapaṭibaddham . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na hâsâdhippâyo sati karaṇiye âmasati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû Aciravatiyâ na-

diyâ uduke kīlanti. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ upariṇāsāḍavaragato hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū Aciravatiyā nadiyā uduke kīlante, disvāna Mallikaṃ devīṃ etad avoca : ete te Mallike arahanto uduke kīlantīti. nissamsayaṃ kho mahārāja bhagavatā sikkhāpadaṃ apañña-ttaṃ te vā bhikkhū appakataññuno 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahoṣi : kena nu kho ahaṃ upāyena bhagavato ca na āroceyyaṃ bhagavā ca jāneyya ime bhikkhū uduke kīlītā 'ti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū pakkosāpetvā mahantaṃ guḷapiṇḍaṃ adāsi imaṃ bhante guḷapiṇḍaṃ bhagavato dethā 'ti. sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū taṃ guḷapiṇḍaṃ ādāya yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamtvā bhagavantaṃ etad avocum : imaṃ bhante guḷapiṇḍaṃ rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavato detīti. kahaṃ pana tumhe bhikkhave rājā addasā 'ti. Aciravatiyā nadiyā bhagavā uduke kīlante 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā uduke kīlissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

udake hāsadhamme pācittiyān ti. ||1||

udake hāsadhammo nāma uparigopphake uduke hāsādhippāyo nimujjati vā ummujjati vā palavati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

udake hāsadhamme hāsadhammasaññī, āpatti pācittiyassa. uduke hāsadhamme vematiko . . . uduke hāsadhamme ahāsadhammasaññī, āpatti pācittiyassa. heṭṭhāgopphake uduke kīlāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nāvāya kīlāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. hatthena vā pādena vā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalāya vā udakaṃ paharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhājanagataṃ udakaṃ vā kañcikaṃ vā khīraṃ vā takkaṃ vā rajanaṃ vā passāvaṃ vā cikkhallaṃ vā kīlāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahāsadhamme hāsadhammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahāsadhamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahāsadhamme ahāsadhammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo sati karaṇīye udakaṃ otarivā

nimujjati vâ ummujjati vâ palavati vâ, pâraṃ gacchanto
nimujjati vâ ummujjati vâ palavati vâ, âpadâsu, ummatta-
kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati
Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo
anâcâraṃ âcarati. bhikkhû evam âhamsu: âvuso Channa
evarûpaṃ mâ akâsi, n' etaṃ kappatîti. so anâdariyaṃ
paṭicca karoti yeva. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâ-
centi: kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Channo anâdariyaṃ karissa-
tîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Channa anâdariyaṃ karo-
sîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ
hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa anâdariyaṃ karissasi. n' etaṃ
moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca
pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

anâdariye pâcittiyā ti ||1||

anâdariyaṃ nâma dve anâdariyâni puggalânâdariyañ ca
dhammânâdariyañ ca. puggalânâdariyaṃ nâma upasampan-
nena paññattena vuccamâno ayaṃ ukkhittako vâ vambhito
vâ garahito vâ, imassa vacanaṃ akataṃ bhavissatîti anâdari-
yaṃ karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammânâdariyaṃ nâma
upasampannena paññattena vuccamâno kath' âyaṃ nasseyya
vâ vinasseyya vâ antaradhâyeyya vâ taṃ vâ na sikkhitukâmo
anâdariyaṃ karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî anâdariyaṃ karoti, âpatti
pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne
anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne-
na apaññattena vuccamâno idaṃ na sallekhâya na dhûtattâya
na pâsâdikatâya na apacayâya na viriyârambhâya saṃvatta-
tîti anâdariyaṃ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannena
paññattena vâ apaññattena vâ vuccamâno idaṃ na sallekhâya
. . . na viriyârambhâya saṃvattatîti anâdariyaṃ karoti,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||
 anâpatti evaṃ amhâkaṃ âcariyânaṃ uggaho paripucchâ 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catutthaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû bhimsâpenti. te bhimsâpiyamânâ rodanti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu: kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû amhe bhimsâpentiti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhum bhimsâpessantiti . . . (see LII. 1) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum bhimsâpeyya, pâcittiyanti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
 bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhum.

bhimsâpeyyâ 'ti, upasampanno upasampannaṃ bhimsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ saddaṃ vâ gandhaṃ vâ rasaṃ vâ phoṭṭhabbaṃ vâ upasamharati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. corakantâraṃ vâ vâlakantâraṃ vâ pisâcakantâraṃ vâ âcikkhati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ bhimsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ . . . upasamharati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. corakantâraṃ vâ . . . na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-

sampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na bhimsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ saddaṃ vâ gandhaṃ vâ rasaṃ vâ phoṭṭhabbaṃ vâ upasaṃharati, corakantâraṃ vâ vâlakantâraṃ vâ pisâcakantâraṃ vâ âcikkhati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷâvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû hemantike kâle aññataraṃ mahan-taṃ susirakattḥhaṃ jotim samâdahitvâ visibbesuṃ. tasmiṃ ca susire kaṇhasappo agginâ santatto nikkhamitvâ bhikkhû paripâtesi. bhikkhû taḥhaṃ taḥhaṃ padhâviṃsu. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhû jotim samâdahitvâ visibbessantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhû jotim samâdahitvâ visibbentîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigârahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ jotim samâdahitvâ visibbessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu visibbanâpekkho jotim samâdaheyya vâ samâdahâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyān ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânapucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum : kacc' âvuso khamañiyam kacci yâpaniyān ti. pubbe mayam âvuso jotim samâdahitvâ visibbema, tena no phâsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkucâyantâ na visibbema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânaena bhikkhunâ jotim samâdahitvâ vâ samâdahâpetvâ vâ visibbetuṃ. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu agilâno visibbanâpekkho jotim samâda-

heyya vā samādahāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū na padīpesuṃ jotike pi jantāghare pi kukkuccāyantā. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpapaccayā jotim samādahitūṃ samādahāpetuṃ. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu agilāno visibbanāpekkho jotim samādaheyya vā samādahāpeyya vā aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, pācittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

agilāno nāma yassa vinā agginā phāsu hoti. gilāno nāma yassa vinā agginā na phāsu hoti.

visibbanāpekkho 'ti tappitukāmo.

joti nāma aggi vuccati.

samādaheyyā 'ti sayam samādahati, āpatti pācittiyassa. samādahāpeyyā 'ti aññam ānāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakiṃ āṇatto bahukam pi samādahati, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññatra tathārūpapaccayā 'ti ṭhapetvā tathārūpapaccayam. ||1||

agilāno agilānasaññī visibbanāpekkho jotim samādahati vā samādahāpeti vā aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilāno vematiko . . . agilāno gilānasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. paṭilātam ukkhipati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno agilānasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilāno gilānasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānassa, aññena katam visibbeti, vitacchitaṅgāram visibbeti, padīpe, jotike, jantāghare, tathārūpapaccayā, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū Tapode nhāyanti. tena kho pana samayena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro sīsam nhāyissāmiti Tapo-

dam gantvā yāv' ayyā nhāyantīti ekamantaṃ paṭimānesi. bhikkhū yāva samandhakārā nhāyimsu. atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro vikāle sisam nhāyitvā naga-radvāre thakkite bahinagare vasitvā kālāss' eva asambhinne-na vilepanena yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃka-mitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekam-antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisā-ram bhagavā etad avoca : kissa tvaṃ mahārāja kālāss' eva āgato asambhinnena vilepanenā 'ti. atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito utthāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ paka-raṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipāṭapetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū rājānaṃ pi passitvā na mattaṃ jānitvā nhāyantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave mogha-purisā rājānaṃ pi passitvā na mattaṃ jānitvā nhāyissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya, pācitti-yan ti.

evañ o' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū uṇhasamaye pariāhasam-aye kukkucāyantaṃ na nhāyanti sedagatena gattena sayanti, cīvaraṃ pi senāsaṇaṃ pi dussati. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave uṇhasamaye pariāhasamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyituṃ. evañ ca pana . . . uddi-seyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aūṇatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ. tathāyaṃ samayo, diyaddho māso seso gimhānaṃ ti vassānassa paṭhamo māso icc ete addha-teyyamāsā uṇhasamayo pariāhasamayo. ayaṃ tattha sam-ayo 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti. gilānapucchakā bhikkhū gilāne bhikkhū etad avocum : kacc' āvuso khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyan ti. pubbe mayam āvuso oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittan ti kukkucāyantā na nhāyāma, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ . . . pariḷāhasamayo gilānasamayo ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū navakammaṃ katvā kukkucāyantā na nhāyanti. te sedagatena gattena sayanti. cīvaraṃ pi senāsanam pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave kammamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam — pa —.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 4 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū addhānaṃ gantvā kukkucāyantā na nhāyanti. te sedagatena . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave addhānagamanasamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyaṃ samayo — pa —.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 5 ||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ajjhokāse cīvarakammaṃ karontā sarajena vātena okiṇṇā honti, devo ca thokaṃ thokaṃ phusāyati. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā na nhāyanti, kilinnena gattena sayanti, cīvaraṃ pi senāsanam

pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave vātavuṭṭhisamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyituṃ. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyaṃ samayo : diyaddho māso seso gimhānan ti vassānassa paṭhamo māso icc ete adḍhateyyamāsā uṇhasamayo pariḷāhasamayo, gilānasamayo, kammamayo, addhānagamanaṃ samayo, vātavuṭṭhisamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti. ||6||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

oren' addhamāsan ti ūnakaddhamāsaṃ.

nhāyeyyā 'ti cuṇṇena vā mattikāya vā nhāyati, payoge payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṃ. uṇhasamayo nāma diyaddho māso seso gimhānaṃ, pariḷāhasamayo nāma vassānassa paṭhamo māso, icc ete adḍhateyyamāsā uṇhasamayo pariḷāhasamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. gilānasamayo nāma yassa vinā nhānena na phāsu hoti, gilānasamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. kammamayo nāma antamaso parivenaṃ pi sammatṭhaṃ hoti, kammamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. addhānagamanaṃ samayo nāma addhayaṃjanam gacchissāmā 'ti nhāyitabbam, gacchan-tena nhāyitabbam, gatena nhāyitabbam. vātavuṭṭhisamayo nāma bhikkhū sarajena vātena okiṇṇā honti, dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni kāye patitāni honti, vātavuṭṭhisamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. ||1||

ūnakaddhamāse ūnakasaññi aññatra samayā nhāyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakaddhamāse vematiko . . . ūnakaddhamāse atirekasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekaddhamāse ūnakasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamāse vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamāse atirekasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, addhamāsaṃ nhāyati, atirekaddhamāsaṃ nhāyati, pāraṃ gacchanto nhāyati, sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā ti. ||3||7||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena समयena buddho bhagavā Sāvattھیyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ūrāme. tena kho pana समयena sambahulā bhikkhū ca paribbājakā ca Sāketā Sāvattھیyaṃ addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. antarā magge corā nikkhamitvā te acchindimsu. Sāvattھیyā rājabhatā nikkhamitvā te core sabhaṇḍe gahetvā bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesuṃ : āgacchantu bhaddantā sakāṃ sakāṃ cīvaraṃ saṃjānitvā gaṇhantū 'ti. bhikkhū na saṃjānanti. te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā attano attano cīvaraṃ na saṃjānissantīti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhūnaṃ tadanucchavikaṃ tadanulomikaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca : saṃghasutṭhūtāya saṃghaphāsutāya — pa — saddhammaṭṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

navāṃ pana bhikkhūnaṃ cīvaralābhena tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ādātappaṃ nīlaṃ vā kaddamaṃ vā kālasāmaṃ vā. anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ navāṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

navāṃ nāma akatakappaṃ vuccati.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ.

tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ādātappaṃ ti antamaso kusaggena pi ādātappaṃ.

nīlaṃ nāma dve nīlāni kaṃsanīlaṃ palāsanīlaṃ. kaddamo nāma odako vuccati. kālasāmaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci kālasāmakkaṃ.

anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ti antamaso kusaggena pi anādiyitvā

tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ
navamaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anādinne anādinnaṣaṇṇī paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
anādinne vematiko . . . anādinne ādinnaṣaṇṇī paribhuñjati,
āpatti pācittiyassa. ādinne anādinnaṣaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ādinne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ādinne ādinnaṣaṇṇī,
anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ādiyivā paribhuñjati, kappo naṭṭho hoti, kappakato
kāso jiṇṇo hoti, kappakatena akappakatamaṃ saṃsibbitamaṃ
hoti, aggale, anuvāte, paribhaṇḍe, ummattakassa, ādikamma-
kassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atṭhamamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhātuno saddhi-
vihārikassa bhikkhuno sāmamaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccud-
dhāraṃ paribhuñjati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ
etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi : ayaṃ āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto
mayhaṃ cīvaraṃ sāmamaṃ vikappetvā apaccuddhāraṃ
paribhuñjatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti :
kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa
sāmamaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccuddhāraṃ paribhuñjissati
— pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Upananda bhikkhussa . . .
paribhuñjasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā :
kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa bhikkhussa . . . pari-
bhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasā-
dāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ
uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkha-
mānāya vā sāmaṇerassa vā sāmaṇeriyā vā sāmamaṃ cīvaraṃ
vikappetvā apaccuddhāraṃ paribhuñjeyya, pācittiya-
yaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampanā. sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā. sāmaṇero nāma dasasikkhāpadiko. sāmaṇerī nāma dasasikkhāpadikā.

sāman ti sayam vikappetvā.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimam.

vikappanaṃ nāma dve vikappanā sammukhāvīkappanā ca parammukhāvīkappanā ca. sammukhāvīkappanā nāma imaṃ cīvaraṃ tuyhaṃ vikappemi itthannāmassa vā 'ti. parammukhāvīkappanā nāma imaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappanathāya tuyhaṃ dammīti. tena vattabbo : ko te mitto vā sandiṭṭho vā 'ti. itthannāmo ca itthannāmo cā 'ti. tena vattabbo : ahaṃ tesam dammi, tesam santakaṃ paribhuñja vā vissajjehi vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karohīti.

apaccuddhāraṃ nāma tassa vā adinnaṃ tassa vā avissāsento paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

apaccuddhāraṃ apaccuddhāraṃ kasaññī paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. apaccuddhāraṃ vematiko . . . apaccuddhāraṃ paccuddhāraṃ kasaññī paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adhiṭṭheti vā vissajjehi vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhāraṃ apaccuddhāraṃ kasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhāraṃ vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhāraṃ paccuddhāraṃ kasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti so vā deti tassa vā vissāsento paribhuñjati, ummattaṃ kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū asannihitaparikkhārā honti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pattaṃ pi cīvaraṃ pi apanidhenti. sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū chabbaggiye bhikkhū etad avocum : dethāvuso

ambhākaṃ pattam pi cīvaraṃ pīti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hasanti, te rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ambhākaṃ pattam pi cīvaraṃ pi apanidhenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ pattam pi cīvaraṃ pi apanidhessanti — pa — saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ . . . apanidhethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhūnaṃ . . . apanidhessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa pattam vā cīvaraṃ vā nisīdanaṃ vā sūcigharaṃ vā kāyabandhanaṃ vā apanidheyya vā apanidhāpeyya vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, pācittiyanti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

patto nāma dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimam.

nisīdanaṃ nāma sadasaṃ vuccati.

sūcigharaṃ nāma sasūcikaṃ vā asūcikaṃ vā.

kāyabandhanaṃ nāma dve kāyabandhanāni paṭṭikaṃ sūkarantakaṃ.

apanidheyya vā 'ti sayam apanidheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. apanidhāpeyya vā 'ti aññaṃ āṇāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakiṃ āṇatto bahukaṃ pi apanidheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. antamaso hāsāpekkho pīti kiḷādhippāyo. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi pattam vā . . . kāyabandhanaṃ vā apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññaṃ parikkhāraṃ apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa pattam vā cīvaraṃ vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkatassa. ||2||
 anâpatti na hâsâdhippâyo, dunnikkhittam paṭisâmeti, dhammiṃ katham katvâ dassâmîti paṭisâmeti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddânam :

surâ, aṅguli, toyañ ca, anâdariyañ ca, bhimsanam,
 joti, nahâna-dubbaṇṇam, apaccuddhârakam sâmam, apâ-
 nidhena câ 'ti.

surâpânavaggo chaṭṭho.

PÂCITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Udâyi issâso hoti, kâkâ c' assa amanâpâ honti. so kâke vijjhivâ sîsam chindivâ sûle paṭipâṭiyâ ṭhapesi. bhikkhû evaṃ âhamsu : ken' ime âvuso kâkâ jîvitâ voropitâ 'ti. mayâ âvuso, amanâpâ me kâkâ 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma âyasmâ Udâyi sañcicca pâṇam jîvitâ voropessatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Udâyi sañcicca . . . voropesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa sañcicca . . . voropessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sañcicca pâṇam jîvitâ voropeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sañciccâ 'ti jânanto samjânanto cecca abhivitaritvâ vitikkamo.

pâṇo nâma tiracchânagatapâṇo vuccati.

jîvitâ voropeyyâ 'ti jîvitindriyam upacchindati uparodheti santatiṃ vikopeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

pāṇe pāṇasaññī jīvitaṃ voropeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pāṇe vematiko jīvitaṃ voropeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pāṇe apāṇasaññī, anāpatti. apāṇe pāṇasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇe vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇe apāṇasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||
 anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, na maraṇādhippāyassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam sappānakam udakam paribhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam sappānakam udakam paribhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . paribhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . paribhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu jānam sappānakam udakam paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti.

sappānakan ti jānanto paribhogena marissantīti jānanto paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sappānake sappānakasaññī paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sappānake vematiko paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sappānake asappānakasaññī paribhuñjati, anāpatti. apānake sappānakasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apānake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apānake apānakasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti sappānakan ti ajānanto, apānakan ti jānanto, paribhogena na marissantīti jānanto paribhuñjati; ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya ukkoṭenti akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitabban ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ . . . ukkoṭessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ . . . ukkoṭethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānaṃ . . . ukkoṭessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya ukkoṭeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

yathādhammaṃ nāma dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaena kataṃ, etaṃ yathādhammaṃ nāma.

adhikaraṇaṃ nāma cattāri adhikaraṇāni, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ kiccādhikaraṇaṃ.

punakammāya ukkoṭeyyā 'ti akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitabban ti ukkoṭeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī ukkoṭeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ukkoṭeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī ukkoṭeti, anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ katan ti jānanto ukkoṭeti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattim āpajjitvā bhātuno saddhivihārikassa bhikkhuno ārocesi: ahaṃ āvuso sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattim āpanno, mā aññassa kassaci ārocesi. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattim āpajjitvā saṃgham tassā āpattiyā parivāsam yāci, tassa saṃgho tassā āpattiyā parivāsam adāsi. so parivasanto taṃ bhikkhum passivā etad avoca: ahaṃ āvuso sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattim āpajjitvā saṃgham tassā āpattiyā parivāsam yācim, tassa me saṃgho tassā āpattiyā parivāsam adāsi, so 'haṃ parivasāmi. vediyāmi' ahaṃ āvuso, vediyatīti maṃ āyasmā dhāretū 'ti. kiṃ nu kho āvuso yo añño pi imaṃ āpattim āpajjati so pi evaṃ karotīti. evaṃ āvuso 'ti. ayaṃ āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattim āpajjitvā so me āroceti: mā kassaci ārocesi. kiṃ pana tvam āvuso paṭicchādesīti. evaṃ āvuso 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnam etam atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānaṃ duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim paṭicchādessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhussa . . . paṭicchādesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhussa jānaṃ duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim paṭicchādessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānaṃ duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim paṭicchādeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

duṭṭhullā nāma āpatti cattāri ca pārājikāni terasa ca saṃghādisesā.

paṭicchādeyyā 'ti imaṃ jānitvā codessanti sāressanti khumsessanti vambhessanti maṅkuṃ karissanti nārocessāmiti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā duṭṭhullāpattisaññī paṭicchādeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā vematiko paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā aduṭṭhullāpattisaññī paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullam āpattim paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa duṭṭhullam vā aduṭṭhullam vā ajjhācāraṃ paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā duṭṭhullāpattisaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā aduṭṭhullāpattisaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, ayaṃ kakkhaḷo pharusō jīvitantarāyaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyaṃ vā karissatīti nāroceti, aññe patirūpe bhikkhū apassanto nāroceti, na chādetukāmo nāroceti, paññāyissati sakena kammena 'ti nāroceti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe sattarasavaggiyā dārakā sahāyakā honti, Upāli dārako tesam pāmokkho hoti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnaṃ etad ahoṣi : kena nu kho upāyena Upāli ambhākaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnaṃ etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upāli lekhaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli ambhākaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnaṃ etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upāli lekhaṃ sikkhissati,

aṅguliyo dukkhā bhavissanti. sace kho Upāli gaṇanam sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnaṃ etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upāli gaṇanam sikkhissati, urassa dukkho bhavissati. sace kho Upāli rūpaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnaṃ etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upāli rūpaṃ sikkhissati, akkhīni dukkhā bhavissanti. ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhasilā sukhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti. sace kho Upāli samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. assosi kho Upāli dārako mātāpitunnaṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho Upāli dārako yena te dārakā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā te dārake etad avoca : etha mayaṃ ayyo samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissāmā 'ti. sace kho tvaṃ ayya pabbajissasi, evaṃ mayaṃ pi pabbajissāmā 'ti. atha kho te dārakā ekamekassa mātāpitaro upasaṃkamitvā etad avocum : anujānātha maṃ agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā 'ti. atha kho tesam dārakānaṃ mātāpitaro sabbe p' ime dārakā samānacchandā kalyāṇādhippāyā 'ti anujāniṃsu. te bhikkhū upasaṃkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāciṃsu. te bhikkhū pabbājesuṃ upasampādesuṃ. te rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya rodanti : yāguṃ detha, bhattaṃ detha, khādaniyaṃ dethā 'ti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu : āgametha āvuso yāva ratti vibhāyati. sace yāgu bhavissati, pivissatha, sace bhattaṃ bhavissati, bhuñjissatha, sace khādaniyaṃ bhavissati, khādissatha, no ce bhavissati yāgu vā bhattaṃ vā khādaniyaṃ vā, piṇḍāya caritvā bhuñjissathā 'ti. evaṃ pi kho te bhikkhū bhikkhūhi vuccamānā rodanti yeva : yāguṃ detha, bhattaṃ detha, khādaniyaṃ dethā 'ti, senāsanaṃ ūhananti pi ummihanti pi. assosi kho bhagavā rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya dārakasaddaṃ, sutvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : kiṃ nu kho so Ānanda dārakasaddo 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusamghaṃ sannipāṭāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi :

saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū jānaṃ ūnavīsativassaṃ puggalaṃ upasampādentīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapuriṣā jānaṃ ūnavīsativassaṃ puggalaṃ upasampādessanti. ūnavīsativasso bhikkhave puggalo akkhamo hoti sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍaṃsamakasavātātapasirimsa-pasamphassānaṃ duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tibbānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ anadhivāsakajātiko hoti. vīsativasso ca kho bhikkhave puggalo khamo hoti sītassa uṇhassa . . . pāṇaharānaṃ adhvāsakajātiko hoti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ ūnavīsativassaṃ puggalaṃ upasampādeyya, so ca puggalo anupasampanno te ca bhikkhū gārayhā, idaṃ tasmim pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmamaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa āroceti so vā āroceti. ūnavīsativasso nāma appattavīsativasso. upasampādessāmīti gaṇamaṃ vā ācariyaṃ vā pattamaṃ vā cīvaramaṃ vā pariyesati sīmaṃ vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nāttiyā dukkaṭamaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā, kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyassa āpatti pācittiyassa, gaṇassa ca ācariyassa ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

ūnavīsativasse ūnavīsativassasaññī upasampādeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnavīsativasse vematiko upasampādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnavīsativasse paripuṇṇavīsativassasaññī upasampādeti, anāpatti. paripuṇṇavīsativasse ūnavīsativassasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripuṇṇavīsativasse vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripuṇṇavīsativasse paripuṇṇavīsativassasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ūnavīsativassaṃ paripuṇṇavīsativassasaññī upasampādeti, paripuṇṇavīsativassaṃ paripuṇṇasaññī upasampādeti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

pañcamamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro sattho Rājagahā Paṭiyālokaṃ gantukāmo hoti. aññataro bhikkhu te manusse etad avoca : aham p' āyasmantehi saddhiṃ gamissāmīti. mayaṃ kho bhante suñkaṃ pariharissāma 'ti. pajānāthāvuso 'ti. assosum kho kammikā : sattho kira suñkaṃ pariharissatīti. te magge pariyutṭhimsu. atha kho te kammikā taṃ satthaṃ gahetvā acchinditvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocum : kissa tvaṃ bhante jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ gacchasīti palibuddhitvā muñcimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu jānaṃ . . . paṭipajjissatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa jānaṃ . . . paṭipajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gāmantaram pi, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā ārocenti.

theyyasattho nāma corā katakammā vā honti akatakammā vā, rājānaṃ vā theyyaṃ gacchanti suñkaṃ vā pariharanti.

saddhin ti ekato.

saṃvidhāya 'ti gacchāmāvuso gacchāma bhante, gacchāma bhante gacchāmāvuso aṃja vā hiyyo vā pare vā gacchāmā 'ti saṃvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

antamaso gāmantaram pīti, kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare gāmantare āpatti pācittiyassa. agāmake araññe addhajojane addhajojane āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

theyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññī saṃvidhāya ekaddhāna-maggaṃ paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaraṃ pi, āpatti pācitti-yassa. theyyasatthe vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. theyya-satthe attheyyasatthasaññī . . . anāpatti. bhikkhū saṃvidahanti manussā na saṃvidahanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyya-satthe theyyasatthasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe attheyyasatthasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asaṃvidahitvā gacchanti, manussā saṃvidahanti bhikkhū na saṃvidahanti, viśaṃketena gacchanti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

chatṭham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattim gacchanto aññatarena gāmadvārena atikkamati. aññatarā itthi sāmikena saha bhaṇḍitvā gāmato nikkhamitvā taṃ bhikkhum passitvā etad avoca: kahaṃ bhante ayyo gamissatīti. Sāvattim kho aham bhagini gamissāmīti. aham ayyena saddhim gamissāmīti. eyyāsi bhaginīti. atha kho tassā itthiyā sāmiko gāmato nikkhamitvā manusse pucchi: ap' ayyo evarūpaṃ itthim passeyyāthā 'ti. esāyyo pabbajitena saha gacchatīti. atha kho so puriso anubandhitvā taṃ bhikkhum gahetvā ākotetvā muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu aññatarasmim rukkhamaṇe padhūpento nisīdi. atha kho sā itthi taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca: nāyyo so bhikkhu maṃ nippātesī, api ca aham eva tena bhikkhunā saddhim gacchāmi. akārako so bhikkhu, gaccha maṃ khamāpehīti. atha kho so puriso taṃ bhikkhum khamāpesī. atha kho so bhikkhu Sāvattim gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu mātuḡāmena saddhim saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu mātuḡā-

mena saddhim saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa mātugāmena . . . paṭipajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhim saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya antamaso gāmantaram pi, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na tiracchānagatā viññū paṭibalā subhāsītadubbhāsītam duṭṭhullā-duṭṭhullam ājānitum.

saddhim ti ekato.

saṃvidhāyā 'ti gacchāma bhagini gacchāma ayya, gacchāma ayya gacchāma bhagini ajja vā . . . (see LXVI. 2. 1). ||1||

mātugāme mātugāmasaṅgī saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . mātugāme amātugāmasaṅgī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu saṃvidahati mātugāmo na saṃvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahitthiyā vā saddhim saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaṅgī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme amātugāmasaṅgī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asaṃvidahitvā gacchati, mātugāmo saṃvidahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, viṣaṃketena gacchati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhi-

pubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ upannaṃ hoti : tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū : Aritṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ upannaṃ : tathāhaṃ . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū yena Aritṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā Aritṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad avocum : saccaṃ kira te āvuso Aritṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ upannaṃ : tathāhaṃ . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. māvuso Aritṭha evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. anekapariyāyena āvuso Aritṭha antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alaṃ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. appassādā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo, maṃsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, tiṇukkūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, supinakūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, yācitakūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, rukkaphalūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, asisūnūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, sattisūlūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo 'ti. evaṃ pi kho Aritṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tehi bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tath' eva taṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati : evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. yato ca kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Aritṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etasmā pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha kho te bhikkhū yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim

nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam paṭipucchi: saccam kira te Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: tathāham bhagavatā . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṃ byā kho aham bhante bhagavatā . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. kassa nu kho nāma tvam moghapurisa mayā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsi. nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā alaṅ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā . . . sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo. atha ca pana tvam moghapurisa attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi attānaṅ ca khaṇasi bahuṅ ca apuññaṃ pasavasi, taṃ hi te moghapurisa bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṅ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya : tathāham bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacaṇīyo : māyasmā evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya ; anekapariyāyena āvuso antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alaṅ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṅ ca pana so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tath' eva paggaṇheyya, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitaṃ tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyaṅ ce samanubhāsīyamāno taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti, tathāham bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ . . . nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti.

so bhikkhū 'ti yo so evaṃvādī bhikkhu.

bhikkhūhīti aññehi bhikkhūhi ye passanti ye suṇanti tehi vattaṃ : māyasmā evaṃ avaca . . . paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. dutiyaṃ pi vattaṃ, tatiyaṃ pi vattaṃ. sace paṭi-

nissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu saṅghamajjham pi ākaḍḍhitvā vattabbo: māyasmā evam avaca . . . paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo, tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu samanubhāsitaḥ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitaḥ. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṅgho nāpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṅgho. itthaunāmassa bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: tathāham bhagavatā . . . nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. so tam diṭṭhiṃ na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ samanubhāseyya tassā diṭṭhiyā paṭinissaggāya. esā nātti. suṇātu me bhante saṅgho. itthannāmassa bhikkhuno . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṅgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ samanubhāsati tassā diṭṭhiyā paṭinissaggāya. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno samanubhāsanā tassā diṭṭhiyā paṭinissaggāya so tuṇh' assa, yassa na khamati so bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi: suṇātu me . . . so bhāseyya. samanubhaṭṭho saṅghena itthannāmo bhikkhu tassā diṭṭhiyā paṭinissaggāya. khamati saṅghassa, tasmā tuṇhī, evam etam dhārayāmi.

ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā, kamma-vācāpariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantassa, paṭinissajjantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam tathâvâdinâ Aritthena bhikkhunâ akatânudhammena tam ditthim appaṭinissatthena saddhim sambhuñjanti pi samvâsanti pi sahâpi seyyam kappenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam . . . sambhuñjissanti pi samvâsissanti pi sahâpi seyyam kappessantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jânam . . . sambhuñjathâpi samvâsathâpi sahâpi seyyam kappethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ jânam . . . sambhuñjissathâpi samvâsissathâpi sahâpi seyyam kappessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam tathâvâdinâ bhikkhunâ akatânudhammena tam ditthim appaṭinissatthena saddhim sambhuñjeyya vâ samvâseyya vâ saha vâ seyyam kappeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

tathâvâdinâ 'ti tathâham bhagavatâ dhammam desitam âjânâmi, yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te paṭisevato nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti evamvâdinâ.

akatânudhammo nâma ukkhitto anosârîto.

tam ditthim appaṭinissatthena saddhim ti etam ditthim appaṭinissatthena saddhim.

sambhuñjeyya vâ 'ti, sambhogo nâma dve sambhogâ âmisasambhogo ca dhammasambhogo ca. âmisasambhogo nâma âmisam deti vâ paṭiganhâti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammasambhogo nâma uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ. padena uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa ; akkharâya uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa.

saṃvāseyya vā 'ti ukkhittakena saddhiṃ uposatham vā pavāraṇam vā saṃghakammaṃ vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

saha vā seyyam kappeyyā 'ti ekacchanne ukkhittake nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne ukkhittako nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utṭhahitvā punappunam nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

ukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi saṃbhuñjati vā saṃvāsati vā saha vā seyyam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ukkhittake vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. ukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi . . . anāpatti. anukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti anukkhitto 'ti jānāti, ukkhitto osārito 'ti jānāti, tam diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissaṭṭho 'ti jānāti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Kaṇḍakassa nāma samaṇuddesassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Kaṇḍakassa nāma kira samaṇuddesassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ . . . (see LXVIII. 1. *Instead of Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo, read Kaṇḍako samaṇuddeso; instead of Ariṭṭha, Kaṇḍaka; in his reply to the Bhikkhus read bhante instead of āvuso.*) . . . n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — la — pasannānañ ca ekaccānaṃ aññathattāyā 'ti. vigharhitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Kaṇḍakaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ nāsetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nāsetabbo: ajjatagge te āvuso Kaṇḍaka

na c' eva so bhagavā satthā apadisitabbo, yaṃ pi c' aññe samaṇuddesā labhanti bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ dvirattatirattam sahasseyyam sāpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassā 'ti. atha kho saṃgho Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesam nāsesi. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam tathā nāsitaṃ Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesam upalāpenti pi upatthāpenti pi sambhuñjanti pi sahāpi seyyam kappenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam tathā nāsitaṃ Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesam upalāpessanti pi upatthāpessanti pi sambhuñjissanti pi sahāpi seyyam kappessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jānam tathā nāsitaṃ Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesam upalāpethāpi upatthāpethāpi sambhuñjathāpi sahāpi seyyam kappethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānam . . . kappessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

samaṇuddeso pi ce evaṃ vadeyya : tathāham bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālam antarāyāyā 'ti, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacaniyo : māvuso samaṇuddesa evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya ; anekapariyāyena āvuso samaṇuddesa antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alaṅ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. evañ ca pana so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tath' eva paggaṇheyya, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacaniyo : ajjatagge te āvuso samaṇuddesa na c' eva so bhagavā satthā apadisitabbo, yaṃ pi c' aññe samaṇuddesā labhanti bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ dvirattatirattam sahasseyyam, sāpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassā 'ti. yo pana bhikkhu jānam tathā nāsitaṃ samaṇuddesam upalāpeyya vā upatthāpeyya vā sambhuñjeyya vā saha vā seyyam kappeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

samaṇuddeso nāma sāmaṇero vuccati.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti tathāham bhagavatā . . . nālam antarāyāyā 'ti.

so samaṇuddeso 'ti yo so evaṃvādī samaṇuddeso.

bhikkhūhīti aññehi bhikkhūhi ye passanti ye suṇanti, tehi vattabbo : mā āvuso samaṇuddesa evaṃ avaca . . . paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo. tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjati, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacaniyo : ajjatage te āvuso . . . vinassā 'ti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa āroceti so vā āroceti.

tathā nāsitan ti evaṃ nāsitaṃ.

samaṇuddeso nāma sāmaṇero vuccati.

upalāpeyya vā 'ti tassa pattam vā cīvaram vā uddesaṃ vā paripucchaṃ vā dassāmīti upalāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

upaṭṭhāpeyya vā 'ti tassa cuṇṇam vā mattikaṃ vā danta-katṭhaṃ vā mukhodakaṃ vā sādīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

sambhuñjeyya vā 'ti sambhogo nāma dve sambhogā āmisasambhogo ca . . . akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa.

saha vā seyyam kappeyyā 'ti ekacchanne nāsitake samaṇuddese nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne nāsitako samaṇuddeso nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utṭahitvā punappunam nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

nāsitake nāsitakasaññī upalāpeti vā upaṭṭhāpeti vā sambhuñjati vā saha vā seyyam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. nāsitake vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. nāsitake anāsītakasaññī . . . anāpatti. anāsītake nāsitakasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anāsītake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anāsītake anāsītakasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti anāsitako 'ti jānāti, tam diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissatṭho 'ti jānāti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

sañciccavadha-sappāṇam, ukko, dutṭhullachādanam,
ūnavīsati, satthañ ca, samvidhāna-Āriṭṭhakaṃ,
ukkhitta-Kaṇḍakañ c' eva dasa sikkhāpadā ime 'ti.

sappāṇakavaggo sattamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo anâcâram âcarati. bhikkhû evam âhamsu : mâvuso Channa evarûpaṃ akâsi, n' etaṃ kappatîti. so evaṃ vadeti : na tâvâhaṃ âvuso etasmiṃ sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññaṃ bhikkhum byattaṃ vinayadharaṃ paripucchâmîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Channo bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evaṃ vakkhati : na tâvâhaṃ âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Channa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evaṃ vadesi : na tâvâhaṃ âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evaṃ vakkhasi : na tâvâhaṃ âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evaṃ vadeyya : na tâvâhaṃ âvuso etasmiṃ sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññaṃ bhikkhum byattaṃ vinayadharaṃ paripucchâmîti, pâcittiyam. sikkhamânaena bhikkhave bhikkhunâ aññâtabbam paripucchitabbam paripañhitabbam, ayaṃ tattha sâmicîti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhûhîti aññehi bhikkhûhi.

sahadhammikaṃ nâma yaṃ bhagavatâ paññattaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ etaṃ sahadhammikaṃ nâma. tena vuccamâno evaṃ vadeti : na tâvâhaṃ âvuso . . . vinayadharan ti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhâviṃ bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ paripucchâmîti bhaṇati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi evaṃ vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anu-

pasampannasaññi evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. apañña-
ttena vuccamāno idaṃ na sallekhāya na dhūtattāya na pāsā-
dikattāya na apacayāya na viriyārambhāya saṃvattatīti evaṃ
vadeti, na tāvāhaṃ āvuso etasmim sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi,
yāva na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ byattaṃ vinayadharan ti paṇḍi-
taṃ byattaṃ medhāvim bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ pari-
pucchāmīti bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanna
paññattena vā apaññattena vā vuccamāno idaṃ na sallekhāya
na dhūtattāya . . . saṃvattatīti evaṃ vadeti, na tāvāhaṃ
āvuso etasmim sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi yāva na aññaṃ bhi-
kkhuṃ byattaṃ vinayadharan ti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhā-
vim bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ paripucchāmīti bhaṇati,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti
dukkāṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

sikkhamānenā 'ti sikkhitukāmena.

aññātabban ti jānitabbaṃ. paripucchitabban ti idaṃ
bhante kathaṃ imassa vā kv attho 'ti. paripañhitabban ti
cintetabbaṃ tulayitabbaṃ.

ayaṃ tattha sāmīcīti ayaṃ tattha anudhammatā. ||2||

anāpatti jānissāmi sikkhissāmīti bhaṇati, ummattakassa,
ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ anekapariyāyena vinaya-
kathaṃ katheti vinayassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati vinayapariyattiyā
vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati ādissa ādissa āyasmato Upālissa vaṇṇaṃ
bhāsati. bhikkhū bhagavā kho anekapariyāyena . . . Upā-
lissa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, handa mayaṃ āvuso āyasmato Upālissa
santike vinayaṃ pariyāpuṇāmā 'ti, te ca bahū bhikkhū therā
ca navā ca majjhimā ca āyasmato Upālissa santike vinayaṃ
pariyāpuṇanti. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ

etad ahosi : etarahi kho âvuso bahû bhikkhû therâ ca . . . pari-yâpuṇanti. sace ime vinaye pakatañño bhavissanti amhe yen'icchakam yadicchakam yâvadicchakam âkaddhissanti parikaddhissanti. handa mayam âvuso vinayam vivaṇṇemâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhû upasamkamitvâ evam vadenti : kim pan' imehi khuddânukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddiṭṭhehi. yâvad eva kukkucâyâ vihesâyâ vilekhâyâ samvattantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû vinayam vivaṇṇessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vinayam vivaṇṇethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ vinayam vivaṇṇessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadeyya : kim pan' imehi khuddânukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddiṭṭhehi, yâvad eva kukkucâyâ vihesâyâ vilekhâyâ samvattantîti, sikkhâpadavivaṇṇake pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

pâtimokkhe uddissamâne 'ti uddisante vâ uddisâpente vâ sajjhâyam vâ karonte.

evam vadeyyâ 'ti kim pan' imehi khuddânukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddiṭṭhehi . . . samvattantîti. ye imam pari-yâpuṇanti tesam kukkucam hoti vihesâ hoti vilekhâ hoti, ye imam na pari-yâpuṇanti tesam kukkucam na hoti vihesâ na hoti vilekhâ na hoti, anuddiṭṭham imam varam, anuggahitam idam varam, aperi-yâputam idam varam, adhâritam idam varam, vinayo vâ antaradhâyatu ime vâ bhikkhû apakatañño hontû 'ti upasampannassa vinayam vivaṇṇeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi vinayam vivaṇṇeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññam dhammam vivaṇṇeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa vinayam vâ aññam vâ dhammam vivaṇṇeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anu-

pasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na vivaṇṇetukâmo iṅgha tvam suttante vâ gâthâyo vâ abhidhammam vâ pariyâpuṇassu pacchâ vinayam pariyâpuṇissasîti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anâcâram âcaritvâ aññâṇakena âpannâ 'ti jânantû 'ti pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadenti: idân' eva kho mayam jânâma ayam pi kira dhammo suttâgato suttapariyâpanno anvaddhamâsam uddesam âgacchatîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vakkhanti . . . âgacchatîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadetha . . . âgacchatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vakkhatha . . . âgacchatîti. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu anvaddhamâsam pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadeyya: idân' eva kho aham jânâmi ayam pi kira dhammo suttâgato suttapariyâpanno anvaddhamâsam uddesam âgacchatîti, tañ ce bhikkhum aññe bhikkhû jāneyyum nisinnapubbam iminâ bhikkhunâ dvittikkhattum pâtimokkhe uddissamâne ko pana vâdo bhiiyo, na ca tassa bhikkhuno aññâṇakena mutti atthi yañ ca tattha âpattim âpanno tañ ca yathâdhammo kâretabbo, uttari c' assa moho âropetabbo: tassa te âvuso alâbhâ tassa te dulladdham yam tvam pâtimokkhe uddissamâne na sâdhukam atthikatvâ manasikarosîti. idam tasmim mohanake pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

anvaddhamāsan ti anuposathikaṃ.

pātimokkhe uddissamāne 'ti uddisante.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti anācāraṃ ācaritvā aññānakena āpanno 'ti jānantū 'ti pātimokkhe uddissamāne evaṃ vadeti : idān' eva kho ahaṃ jānāmi . . . āgacchatīti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

tañ ce 'ti mohetukāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ, bhikkhū jāneyyūṃ nisinnapubbaṃ iminā . . . moho āropetabbo. evañ ca pana bhikkhave āropetabbo : byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmo bhikkhu pātimokkhe uddissamāne ne sādhukaṃ atṭhikatvā manasikaroti. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ saṃgho itthannāmassa bhikkhuno moham āropeyya. eṣā fiatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ . . . manasikaroti. saṃgho itthannāmassa bhikkhuno moham āropeti. yassā-yasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno mohassa āropanā, so tuṇh' assa. yassa na khamati, so bhāseyya. āropito saṃghena itthannāmassa bhikkhuno moho. khamati . . . dhārayāmīti.

anāropite mohe moheti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āropite mohe moheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī moheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī moheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī moheti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko moheti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti na vitthārena sutam hoti, ūnakadvittikkhattuṃ vitthārena sutam hoti, na mohetukāmassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddha bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā sattarasavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pahāraṃ denti, te rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu: kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā amhākaṃ pahāraṃ dentīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā bhikkhūnaṃ pahāraṃ dassantīti — pa — saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitā . . . dethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā kupitā . . . dassatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano pahāraṃ dadeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho āhatacitto khilajāto.

pahāraṃ dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena vā antamaso uppalapattena pi pahāraṃ deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī kupito anattamano pahāraṃ deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannassa kupito anattamano pahāraṃ deti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti kenaci viheṭhiyamāno mokkhādhippāyo pahāraṃ deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā satta-

rasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam talasattikam uggiranti. te pahârasamucitâ rodanti. bhikkhû evam âhamsu : kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ amhâkam talasattikam uggirantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam talasattikam uggirissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam talasattikam uggirathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ kupitâ . . . uggirissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano tala-
sattikam uggireyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti . . . khilajâto.

talasattikam uggireyyâ 'ti kâyam vâ kâyapaṭibaddham vâ antamaso uppalapattam pi uccâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî kupito anattamano tala-
sattikam uggirati . . . (see LXXIV. 2) . . . mokkhâ-
dhippâyo talasattikam uggirati, ummattakassa, âdikammika-
kassâ 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhum amûlakena samghâdisesena anuddhamsenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhum . . . anuddhamsessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . anuddhamsethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ.

vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa . . . anuddhammessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseyya, pācittiyāna ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

amūlakam nāma aditṭham asutam aparisaṅkitam.

saṃghādisesena 'ti terasannaṃ aññatarena.

anuddhamseyyā 'ti codeti vā codāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ācāravipattiyā vā ditṭhivipattiyā vā anuddhamseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ anuddhamseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti tathāsaññi codeti vā codāpeti vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

chatṭham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyāna viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sañicca kukkucam upadahanti : bhagavatā āvuso sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ na ūnavisativasso puggalo upasampādetabbo 'ti, tumhe ca ūnavisativassā upasampannā. kaṇhi no tumhe anupasampannā 'ti. te rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhamsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū amhākaṃ sañicca kukkucam upada-

hantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ sañicca kukkucçaṃ upadahissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . upadahathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . upadahissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa sañicca kukkucçaṃ upadaheyya iti 'ssa muhuttaṃ pi aphāsu bhavissatīti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññaṃsa bhikkhussa.

sañiccā 'ti jānanto samjānanto cecca abhivitaritvā vitikkamo.

kukkucçaṃ upadaheyyā 'ti : ūnavisativasso maññe tvaṃ upasampanno, vikāle maññe tayā bhuttaṃ, majjaṃ maññe tayā pītaṃ, mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho maññe tayā nisinnaṃ ti kukkucçaṃ upadahati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ na añño koci paccayo hoti kukkucçaṃ upadahitum. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī sañicca kukkucçaṃ upadahati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannassa sañicca kukkucçaṃ upadahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti na kukkucçaṃ upadahitukāmo ūnavisativasso maññe tvaṃ upasampanno, vikāle . . . nisinnaṃ, iṅgha jānāhi mā te pacchā kukkucçaṃ ahoṣīti bhaṇati ; ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattھیyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍanti. pesalā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti : alajjino ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū, na sakkā imehi saha bhaṇḍitun ti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti : kissu tumhe āvuso amhe alajjivādena pāpethā 'ti. kahaṃ pana tumhe āvuso assutthā 'ti. mayaṃ āyasmantānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhamhā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍanajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ . . . tiṭṭhathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhūnaṃ . . . tiṭṭhissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa —. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍanajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭheyya yaṃ ime bhaṇissanti taṃ sossāmīti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhūnaṃ ti aññesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ.

bhaṇḍanajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ ti adhi-karaṇajātānaṃ.

upassutiṃ tiṭṭheyya 'ti imesaṃ sutvā codessāmi sāressāmi paṭicodessāmi paṭissāressāmi maṅkuṃ karissāmīti gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pacchato gacchanto turito gacchati sossāmīti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. purato gacchanto ohiyyati sossāmīti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgantvā mantentaṃ ukkā-

sitabbam vijânâpetabbam. no ce ukkâseyya vâ na vijânâpeyya vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvâ anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo hoti upassutim tiṭṭhitum. || 1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi upassutim tiṭṭhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannassa upassutim tiṭṭhati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti imesam sutvâ oramissâmi viramissâmi vûpasamissâmi attânam parimocessâmiti gacchati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

aṭṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anâcâram âcaritvâ ekamekassa kamme kariyamâne paṭikkosanti. tena kho pana samayena saṅgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇiyena. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû cîvarakammam karontâ ekassa chandam adamsu. atha kho saṅgho ayam âvuso chabbaggiyo bhikkhu ekako âgato, hand' assa mayam kammam karomâ 'ti tassa kammam akâsi. atha kho so bhikkhu yena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ten' upasamkami. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû tam bhikkhum etad avocum: kim âvuso saṅgho akâsiti. saṅgho me âvuso kammam akâsiti. na mayam âvuso etadatthâya chandam adambâ tuyham kammam karissatiti. sace ca mayam jāneyyâma tuyham kammam karissatiti na mayam chandam dadeyyâmâ 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû dhammikânam kammânam chandam datvâ pacchâ khiyadhammam âpajjissantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave dhammikânam

kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā dhammikānaṃ . . . āpajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

dhammikaṃ nāma kammaṃ apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñattidutiyakammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaena kataṃ, etaṃ dhammikaṃ nāma kammaṃ. chandaṃ datvā khīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī chandaṃ datvā khīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī . . . anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ katan ti jānanto khīyati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena saṃgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū cīvarakammaṃ karontā ekassa chandaṃ adamsu. atha kho saṃgho yass' atthāya sannipatito taṃ kammaṃ karissāmīti ñattim ṭhapesi. atha kho so bhikkhu evam ev' ime ekamekassa kammaṃ karonti, kassa tumhe kammaṃ karissathā 'ti chandaṃ adatvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathāya vatta-

mānāya chandaṃ adatvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkamissatīti — pa — saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathāya . . . pakkamasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghe vinicchayakathāya . . . pakkamissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathāya vattamānāya chandaṃ adatvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkameyya, pācittiyānaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghe vinicchayakathā nāma vatthu vā ārocitaṃ hoti avinicchitaṃ ñatti vā ṭhapitā hoti kammavacā vā vippakatā hoti.

chandaṃ adatvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkameyyā 'ti, kathaṃ idaṃ kammaṃ kuppamaṃ assa vaggamaṃ assa na kareyyā 'ti gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. parisāya hatthapāsaṃ vijahantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī chandaṃ adatvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī . . . anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti gacchati, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti gacchati, adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ karissatīti gacchati, gilāno gacchati, gilānassa karaṇīyena gacchati, uccārena vā passāvena vā pīlito gacchati, na kammaṃ kopetukāmo puna paccāgamissāmīti gacchati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto saṃghassa senāsanañ ca paññāpeti bhattāni ca uddisati. so cāyasmā dubbala-civaro hoti. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa ekaṃ cīvaraṃ uppannaṃ hoti. atha kho saṃgho taṃ cīvaraṃ āyasmato Dabbassa Mallaputtassa adāsi. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : yathāsantataṃ bhikkhū saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇāmentīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave samaggena . . . āpajjathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā samaggena . . . āpajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjeyya yathāsantataṃ bhikkhū saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇāmentīti, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ ṭhito.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimaṃ.

datvā 'ti sayam datvā.

yathāsantataṃ nāma yathāmittatā yathāsandiṭṭhatā yathāsambhattatā yathāsamānupajjhāyakatā yathāsamānācariyakatā.

saṃghikaṃ nāma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam. lābho nāma cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā antamaṃ cuṇṇapiṇḍo pi dantakatṭham pi dasikasuttaṃ pi.

pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti upasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa senāsanapaññāpakassa vā bhattuddesakassa vā yāgubhājakassa vā phalabhājakassa vā khajjabhājakassa vā appamattakavissajjakassa vā cīvaraṃ dinne khīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī cīvaraṃ dinne khīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññaṃ parikkhāraṃ dinne khīyati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampannassa saṃghena asammatassa senāsanapaññāpakassa vā . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vā cīvaraṃ vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ dinne khīyati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa vā asammatassa vā senāsanapaññāpakassa vā . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vā cīvaraṃ vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ dinne khīyati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatiyā chandā dosā mohā bhayā karontassa kv attho tassa dinnena laddhāpi vinipātesatti na sammā upanessatīti khīyati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

ekādasamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarassa pūgassa saṃghassa sacīvarabhattaṃ paṭiyattaṃ hoti bhojetvā cīvarena acchādessāmā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yena so pūgo ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ pūgaṃ etad avocum: dethāvuso imāni cīvarāni imesaṃ bhikkhūnan ti. na mayaṃ bhante dassāma, ambhākaṃ saṃghassa anuvassaṃ sacīvarabhikkhā paññattā 'ti. bahū āvuso saṃghassa dāyakā, bahū saṃghassa bhattā. ime tumhe nissāya tumhe saṃpassantā idha viharanti. tumhe ce imesaṃ na dassatha, atha

ko carahi imesaṃ dassati. dethāvuso imāni cīvarāni imesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ti. atha kho so pūgo chabbaggiyehi bhikkhūhi nippīlyamāno yathāpaṭiyattaṃ cīvaraṃ chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ datvā saṃghaṃ bhattena parivisi. ye te bhikkhū jānanti saṃghassa sacīvarabhattaṃ paṭiyattaṃ na ca jānanti chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dinnan ti, te evam āhamsu: oṇojethāvuso saṃghassa cīvaran ti. n'atthi bhante, yathāpaṭiyattaṃ cīvaraṃ ayyā chabbaggiyā ayyānaṃ chabbaggiyānaṃ pariṇāmesun ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ puggalassa pariṇāmessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ . . . pariṇāmethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ . . . pariṇāmessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ puggalassa pariṇāmeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa āroceti so vā āroceti.

saṃghikaṃ nāma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.

lābho nāma cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārā antamaso cuṇṇapiṇḍo pi dantakattham pi dasikasuttam pi.

pariṇataṃ nāma dassāma karissāmā 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti, taṃ puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pariṇate pariṇatasāññī puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pariṇate vematiko puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pariṇate aparīnatasāññī puggalassa pariṇāmeti, anāpatti. saṃghassa pariṇataṃ aññassa saṃghassa vā cetiyassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. cetiyassa pariṇataṃ aññassa cetiyassa vā saṃghassa vā puggalassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalassa pariṇataṃ aññassa puggalassa vā saṃghassa vā cetiyassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīnate pariṇatasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīnate ve-

matiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīṇate aparīṇatasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti kattha demā 'ti pucchiyamāno yattha tumhākaṃ deyyadhammo paribhogam vā labheyya paṭisaṃkhāram vā labheyya ciraṭṭhitiko vā assa yattha vā pana tumhākaṃ cittaṃ pasīdati tattha dethā 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dvādasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

sahadhamma-vivaṇṇañ ca, mohāpana-pahāraṃ,
talasatti, amūlañ ca, sañcicca, upassuti ca,
paṭibāhanachandañ ca, Dabbañ ca, pariṇāmanaṃ.

sahadhammikavaggo aṭṭhamo.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uyyānapālam āṇāpesi : gaccha bhaṇe uyyānaṃ sodhehi uyyānaṃ gamissāmā 'ti. evaṃ devā 'ti kho so uyyānapālo rañño Pasenadikosalassa paṭissutvā uyyānaṃ sodhento addasa bhagavantam aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle nisinnaṃ, disvāna yena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamtivā rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalam etad avoca : suddham deva uyyānaṃ, api ca bhagavā tattha nisinno 'ti. hotu bhaṇe mayam bhagavantam payirupāsissāmā 'ti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uyyānaṃ gantvā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena aññataro upāsako bhagavantam payirupāsanto nisinno hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo tam upāsakaṃ bhagavantam payirupāsantaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna bhīto aṭṭhāsi. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : nārahat' āyam puriso pāpo hotum yathā bhagavantam payirupāsātīti yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. atha kho so upāsako bhagavato gāravena

rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ n' eva abhivādesi na paccuṭṭhāsi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo anattamaṇo ahoṣi : kathaṃ hi nāmaṃ puriso mayi āgate n' eva abhivādessati na paccuṭṭhessatīti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenaḍiṃ Kosalaṃ anattamaṇaṃ viditvā rājānaṃ Pasenaḍiṃ Kosalaṃ etaḍ avoca : eso kho mahārāja upāsako bahussuto āgatāgamo kāmesu vītarāgo 'ti. atha kho raṇṇo Pasenaḍissa Kosalassa etaḍ ahoṣi : nārahat' āyaṃ upāsako orako hotuṃ, bhagavāpi imassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsatīti taṃ upāsakaṃ etaḍ avoca : vadeyyāsi upāsaka yena attho 'ti. suṭṭhu devā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenaḍiṃ Kosalaṃ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito utthāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uparipāsāḍavaragato hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo taṃ upāsakaṃ rathiyāya chattaṇṇaṃ gacchantaṃ, disvāna pakkosāpetvā etaḍ avoca : tvāṃ kira upāsaka bahussuto āgatāgamo, sādhu upāsaka amhākaṃ itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācehīti. yaṃ ahaṃ deva jānāmi ayyānaṃ vāhasā, ayyā 'va devassa itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācessantīti. || 1 ||

atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo saccaṃ kho upāsako āhā 'ti yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamaṃ, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamaṇtaṃ nisīdi. ekamaṇtaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavantaṃ etaḍ avoca : sādhu bhante bhagavā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ āṇāpetu yo amhākaṃ itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācessatīti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenaḍikosalaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī — pa — padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmaṇtesī : tena h' Ānanda raṇṇo itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācehīti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā kālena kālaṃ pavisitvā raṇṇo itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācesi. atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ āḍāya yena raṇṇo Pasenaḍissa Kosalassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkamaṃ. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ sayanaḡato hoti. addasa kho Mallikā devī āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna sahasā vuṭṭhāsi,

pītakamaṭṭhaṃ dussaṃ pabhassittha. atha kho āyasmā Ānando tato 'va paṇivattitvā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Ānando pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito raṅṅo antepuraṃ pavisissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Ānanda pubbe . . . pavisasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ Ānanda pubbe . . . pavisissasi. n' etaṃ Ānanda appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : ||2||

das' ime bhikkhave ādīnavā rājantepurappavesane. katame dasa. idha bhikkhave rājā mahesiyā saddhiṃ nisinno hoti, tattha bhikkhu pavisati, mahesī vā bhikkhuṃ disvā sitaṃ pātukaroti bhikkhu vā mahesiṃ disvā sitaṃ pātukaroti, tattha raṅṅo evaṃ hoti : addhā imesaṃ kataṃ vā karissanti vā 'ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo aṅṅātaṃ itthiṃ gantvā na ssarati, sā tena gabbhaṃ gaṇhi, tattha raṅṅo evaṃ hoti : na kho idha aṅṅo koci pavisati aṅṅātra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave dutiyo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave raṅṅo antepure aṅṅātaṃ ratanaṃ nassati. tattha raṅṅo evaṃ hoti : na kho idha aṅṅo koci pavisati aṅṅātra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyo . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave raṅṅo antepure abhantarā gūyhamantā bahiddhā sambhedaṃ gacchanti. tattha raṅṅo evaṃ hoti : na kho idha aṅṅo koci pavisati aṅṅātra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave raṅṅo antepure putto vā pitaraṃ pattheti pitā vā puttāṃ pattheti, tesāṃ evaṃ hōti : na kho idha aṅṅo koci pavisati aṅṅātra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave pañcama . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā nīcatṭhāniyaṃ uccatṭhāne ṭhapeti, yesaṃ taṃ amanāpaṃ tesāṃ evaṃ hoti : rājā kho pabbajitena saṃsaṭṭho, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave chaṭṭho . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā uccatṭhāniyaṃ nīcatṭhāne ṭhapeti, yesāṃ taṃ . . .

ayaṃ bhikkhave sattamo puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā akāle senaṃ uyyojeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . . ayaṃ bhikkhave aṭṭhamo puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā kāle senaṃ uyyojetvā antarāmaggato nivattāpeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . . ayaṃ bhikkhave navamo puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepuraṃ hatthisammaddaṃ assasammaddaṃ rathasammaddaṃ rajaniyāni rūpasaddagandharasaphoṭṭhabbāni yāni na pabbajitassa sārubbāni. ayaṃ bhikkhave dasamo ādīnava rājante-purappavesane. ime kho bhikkhave dasa ādīnavā rājante-purappavesane 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa anikkhantarājake aniggataratanake pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||3||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

khattiyō nāma ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakuṭṭho jātivādēna.

muddhāvasitto nāma khattiyābhisekena abhisitto hoti.

anikkhantarājake 'ti rājā sayanigharā anikkhanto hoti. aniggataratanake 'ti mahesī sayanigharā anikkhantā hoti, ubho vā anikkhantā honti.

pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito 'ti pubbe anāmantetvā.

indakhīlo nāma sayanigharassa ummāro vuccati.

sayanigharaṃ nāma yattha katthaci rañño sayanaṃ paññattaṃ hoti, antamaso sāṇipākāraparikkhitaṃ pi. indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeyyā 'ti paṭhamaṃ pādaṃ ummāraṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyaṃ padaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

appaṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasaññī indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. appaṭisaṃvidite vematiko . . . appaṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. paṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti paṭisaṃvidite, na khattiyo hoti, na khattiyābhi-
sekena abhisitto hoti, rājā sayanigharā nikkhanto hoti, ma-
hesī sayanigharā nikkhantā hoti, ubho vā nikkhantā honti,
na sayanighare, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena aññataro bhikkhu Aciravatiyā nadiyā nhāyati.
aññataro pi brāhmaṇo pañcasatānam thavikam thale nikkhi-
pitvā Aciravatiyā nadiyā nhāyanto vissarivā agamāsi. atha
kho so bhikkhu tassāyam brāhmaṇassa thavikā mā nassīti
aggahesi. atha kho so brāhmaṇo saritvā turito ābhāvitvā
tam bhikkhum etad avoca : api me bho thavikam passeyyāsi.
handa brāhmaṇā 'ti adāsi. atha kho tassa brāhmaṇassa etad
ahosi : kena nu kho aham upāyena imassa bhikkhuno puṇṇa-
pattam na dadeyyan ti. na me bho pañca satāni, sahaṣsam
me 'ti palibuddhitvā muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu ārā-
mam gantvā bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesi. ye te
bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhi-
kkhu ratanam ugghessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam
bhikkhu ratanam ugghesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi
buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa rata-
nam ugghessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā
pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhā-
padam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vā ratanasammataṃ vā uggaṇ-
heyya vā uggaṇhāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyā ussavo hoti.
manussā alaṃkatapaṭiyattā uyyānam gacchanti. Visākhā-
pi Migāramātā alaṃkatapaṭiyattā uyyānam gamissāmīti

gāmato nikkhamitvā ky āhaṃ karissāmi uyyānaṃ gantvā, yaṃ nūnāhaṃ bhagavantaṃ payirupāseyyaṃ ti ābharaṇaṃ omuñcitvā uttarāsaṅgena bhaṇḍikaṃ bandhitvā dāsiyā adāsi : handa je imaṃ bhaṇḍikaṃ gaṇhāhīti. atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamaṃ, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Visākhā Migāramātaraṃ bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsitā utthāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho sā dāsi taṃ bhaṇḍikaṃ vissaritvā agamāsi. bhikkhū passitvā bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. tena hi bhikkhave uggahetvā nikkhipathā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave ratanaṃ vā ratanasammatāṃ vā ajjhārāme uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipituṃ yassa bhavissati so harissatīti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanaṃ vā ratanasammatāṃ vā aññātra ajjhārāma uggāheyya vā uggāhāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena Kāsīsu janapadesu Anātha-piṇḍikassa gahapatissa kammantaḡāmo hoti tena ca gahapatinā antevāsī āṇatto hoti : sace bhaddantā āgacchanti bhantaṃ kareyyāsīti. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kāsīsu janapadesu cārikañ caramānā yena Anātha-piṇḍikassa gahapatissa kammantaḡāmo ten' upasaṃkamimsu. addasa kho so puriso te bhikkhū dūrato 'va āgacchante, disvāna yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamaṃ, upasaṃkamitvā te bhikkhū abhivādetvā etaḡ avoca : adhivāsentu bhante ayyā svātanāya gahapatino bhantaṃ ti. adhivāsesuṃ kho te bhikkhū tuṇhibhāvena. atha kho so puriso tassā rattiyā accayena pañītaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā kālaṃ ārocāpetvā aṅgulimuddikaṃ omuñcitvā te bhikkhū bhantaṃ parivisitvā ayyā bhuñjitvā gacchantu ahaṃ pi kammantaṃ gamissāmiti aṅgulimuddikaṃ vissaritvā agamāsi. bhikkhū

passivā sace mayam gamissāma nassissat' āyam āngulimuddikā 'ti tatth' eva acchimsu. atha kho so puriso kamantā āgacchanto te bhikkhū passivā etad avoca : kissa bhante ayyā idh' eva acchantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū tassa purisassa etam attham ārocetvā Sāvattim gantvā bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave ratanam vā ratanasammatam vā ajjhārāme vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatīti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vā ratanasammatam vā aññatra ajjhārāmā vā ajjhāvasathā vā uggaṇheyya vā uggaṇhāpeyya vā, pācittiyam. ratanam vā pana bhikkhunā ratanasammatam vā ajjhārāme vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipitabbam yassa bhavissati so harissatīti. ayam tattha sāmīcīti. ||3||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

ratanam nāma muttā maṇi veḷuriyo saṅkho silā pavālam rajatam jātarūpam lohitaṅko masāragallam. ratanasammatam nāma yam manussānam upabbhogaparibhogam, etam ratanasammatam nāma.

aññatra ajjhārāmā vā ajjhāvasathā vā 'ti ṭhapetvā ajjhārāmaṃ ajjhāvasatham. ajjhārāmo nāma parikkhittassa ārāmassa antoārāmo, aparikkhittassa upacāro. ajjhāvasatho nāma parikkhittassa āvasathassa antoāvasatho, aparikkhittassa upacāro.

uggaṇheyyā 'ti sayam gaṇhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. uggaṇhāpeyyā 'ti aññam gaṇhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

ratanam vā pana bhikkhunā . . . nikkhipitabbam ti, rūpena vā nimittena vā saññānam katvā nikkhipitvā ācikkhitabbam : yassa bhaṇḍam nattham so āgacchatū 'ti. sace tattha āgacchati so vattabbo : āvuso kidisan te bhaṇḍan ti. sace rūpena vā nimittena vā sampādeti, dātabbam. no ce sampādeti, vicināhi āvuso 'ti vattabbo. tamhā āvāsā pakkamantena ye tattha honti bhikkhū patirūpā tesam hatthe

nikkhipitvā pakkamitabbam. no ce honti bhikkhū patirūpā, ye tattha honti gahapatikā patirūpā tesam hatthe nikkhipitvā pakkamitabbam.

ayaṃ tattha sāmīcīti ayaṃ tattha anudhammatā. || 1 ||

anāpatti ratanam vā ratanasammatam vā ajjhārame vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipati yassa bhavissati so harissatīti, ratanasammatam viśāsam gaṇhāti, tāvakālikam gaṇhāti, paṃsukūlasaṇṇissa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 4 ||

dutiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitvā sabhāyam nisīditvā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathenti seyyath' idam : rājakatham corakatham mahāmatthakatham senākatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pānakatham vatthakatham sayanakatham mālākatham gandhakatham ñātikatham yānakatham gāmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham ithhikatham surākatham visikhākatham kumbhatthānakatham pubbapetakatham nānatthakatham lokakkhāyikam samuddakkhāyikam itibhavābhavakatham iti vā. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtīyā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitvā sabhāyam nisīditvā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathessanti seyyath' idam . . . iti vā. seyyathāpi gihikāmbhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathessanti . . . iti vā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathetha . . . iti vā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vīgārahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurīsa vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathessatha . . . iti vā. n' etaṃ moghapurīsa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu vikāle gāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyān ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthiṃ gacchantā sāyaṃ aññataraṃ gāmaṃ upagacchimsu. manussā te bhikkhū passitvā etad avocum : pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavatā paṭikkhittam vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitun ti kukkucāyantā na pāvisimsu. corā te bhikkhū acchindimsu. atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave āpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyān ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthiṃ gacchanto sāyaṃ aññataraṃ gāmaṃ upagacchi. manussā taṃ bhikkhum passitvā etad avocum : pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittam anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitun ti kukkucāyanta na pāvisi. corā taṃ bhikkhum acchindimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave santaṃ bhikkhum āpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyān ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ahinā datṭho hoti. aññataro bhikkhu aggim āharissāmiti gāmaṃ gacchati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhitaṃ santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitun ti kukkuccāyanto na pāvisi. bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave tathârûpe accāyike karaṇīye santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisituṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ paviseyya aññatra tathârûpā accāyikā karaṇīyā, pācittiyān ti. || 4 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

santo nāma bhikkhu sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisituṃ. asanto nāma bhikkhu na sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisituṃ.

vikālo nāma majjhantike vītivatte yāva aruṇuggamaṇā.

gāmaṃ paviseyyā 'ti parikkhittassa gāmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāraṃ okkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra tathârûpā accāyikā karaṇīyā 'ti ṭhapetvā tathârûpaṃ accāyikaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. || 1 ||

vikāle vikālasaññī santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā gāmaṃ pavisati aññatra tathârûpā accāyikā karaṇīyā, āpatti pācittiyassa. vikāle vematiko . . . vikāle kālasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. kāle vikālasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa, kāle kālasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti tathârûpe accāyike karaṇīye, santaṃ bhikkhuṃ āpucchā pavisati, asantaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā pavisati, antarāgāmaṃ gacchati, bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gacchati, titthiyaseyyaṃ gacchati, paṭikkamaṇaṃ gacchati, gāmena maggo hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 5 ||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapi-
lavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana samayena
aññatarena dantakārena bhikkhū pavāritā honti yesaṃ ayyā-
naṃ sūcigharena attho ahaṃ sūcigharenā 'ti. tena kho
pana samayena bhikkhū bahū sūcighare viññāpentī, yesaṃ
khuddakā sūcigharā te mahante sūcighare viññāpentī, yesaṃ
mahantā sūcigharā te khuddake sūcighare viññāpentī. atha
kho so dantakāro bhikkhūnaṃ bahū sūcighare karonto na
sakkoti aññaṃ vikkāyikaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ kātuma, attanāpi na
yāpeti, puttadāro pi 'ssa kilamati. manussā . . . vipācentī:
kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā na mattaṃ jānitvā
bahū sūcighare viññāpessanti. ayaṃ imesaṃ bahū sūcighare
karonto na sakkoti . . . kilamatīti. assosuma kho bhikkhū
tesaṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū
appicchā . . . vipācentī: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū na
mattaṃ jānitvā bahū sūcighare viññāpessantīti — pa —
saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū na mattaṃ . . . viññā-
pentīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā:
kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā na mattaṃ
. . . viññāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannaṃ vā
pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhā-
padaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aṭṭhimayaṃ vā dantamayaṃ vā visāṇa-
mayaṃ vā sūcigharaṃ kārāpeyya, bhedanakaṃ pā-
cittiyānaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aṭṭhi nāma yaṃ kiñci aṭṭhi. danto nāma hatthidanto
vuccati. visāṇaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci visāṇaṃ.

kārāpeyyā 'ti karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭaṃ,
paṭilābhena bhinditvā pācittiyānaṃ desetabbānaṃ.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.
attanā vippakataṃ parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.
parehi vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabbhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anâpatti ganṭhikâya, aranike, vidhe, añjanîyâ, añjanisalâkâya, vâsijate, udakapuñchaniyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârame. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto uce mañce sayati. atha kho bhagavâ sambahulehi bhikkhûhi saddhim senâsanacârikam âhiṇḍanto yenâyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa vihâro ten' upasamkâmi. addasa kho âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavantam dûrato 'va âgacchantam, disvâna bhagavantam etad avoca : âgacchatu me bhante bhagavâ sayanam sayatû 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ tato 'va paṭinivattitvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : âsayato bhikkhave moghapuriso veditabbo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ âyasantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ dubbharatâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

navam pana bhikkhunâ mañcam vâ piṭham vâ kârayamânaena atṭhaṅgulapâdakam kâretabbam sugataṅgulena aññatra hetthimâya aṭaniyâ. tam atikkâmayato chedana-kam pâcittiyam ti. || 1 ||

navam nâma karaṇam upâdâya vuccati.

mañco nâma cattâro mañcâ masârako bundikâbaddho kuḷirapâdako âhaccapâdako. piṭham nâma cattâri piṭhâni masârakam bundikâbaddham kuḷirapâdakam âhaccapâdakam.

kârayamânenâ 'ti karonto vâ kârâpento vâ.

atṭhaṅgulapâdakam kâretabbam sugataṅgulena aññatra

hetthimāya aṭaniyā 'ti ṭhapetvā hetthimaṃ aṭaniyaṃ. taṃ atikkāmetvā karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena chinditvā pācittiyaṃ desetabbaṃ.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyoṣāpeti . . . (see LXXXVI.

2. 1) . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyoṣāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññassa' athhāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilābhivā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti pamānikaṃ karoti, ūnakaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ pamānātikantaṃ paṭilābhivā chinditvā paribhuñjati, ummatkassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcaṃ pi pīṭhaṃ pi tūlonaddhaṃ kārāpenti. manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā mañcaṃ pi . . . kārāpessanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmbhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcaṃ pi . . . kārāpessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave mañcaṃ pi . . . kārāpethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā mañcaṃ pi . . . kārāpessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mañcaṃ vā pīṭhaṃ vā tūlonaddhaṃ kārāpeyya, uddālanakaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mañco nāma cattāro mañcā . . . pīṭhaṃ nāma cattāri pīṭhāni . . . āhaccapādakaṃ.

tūlaṃ nāma tīṇi tūlāni rukkhātūlaṃ latātūlaṃ potakitūlaṃ.

kārāpeyyā 'ti karoti vā kārāpeti vā. payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena uddāletvā pācittiyaṃ desetabbaṃ.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyoṣāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilābhivā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti āyoge, kāyabandhane, aṃsavaddhake, pattathavikāya, parissāvane, bimbohanaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ paṭilābhivā uddāletvā paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ nisīdanaṃ anuññātaṃ hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavatā nisīdanaṃ anuññātan ti appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhārenti mañcassa pi pīṭhassa pi purato pi pacchato pi olambenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhārethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhāressatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

nisīdanaṃ pana bhikkhunā kārayamānena pamāṇikaṃ kāretabbaṃ. tatr' idaṃ pamāṇaṃ : dīghaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyaṃ diyadḍhaṃ. taṃ atikkāmayato chedanakaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi mahākāyo hoti. so bhagavato purato nisīdanam paññāpetvā samantato samañcamāno nisīdati. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Udāyima etad avoca : kissa tvam Udāyi nisīdanam samantato samañcasi seyyathāpi puraññasikottho 'ti. tathā hi pana bhante bhagavatā bhikkhūnam atikhuddakam nisīdanam anuññātan ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakarane dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave nisīdanassa dasā vidatthi. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

nisīdanam pana bhikkhunā kārayamānena pamāṇikam kāretabbam. tatr' idam pamāṇam : dīghaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyaṃ diyaḍḍham, dasā vidatthi. taṃ atikkāmayato chedanakam pācittiyān ti. ||2||

nisīdanam nāma sadasam vuccati.

kārayamānenā 'ti karonto vā kārāpento vā.

pamāṇikam kāretabbam tatr' idam pamāṇam dīghaso . . . dasā vidatthi, taṃ atikkāmetvā karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena chinditvā pācittiyam desetabbam.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyoṣāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilābhivā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti pamāṇikam karoti, ūnakam karoti, aññena kataṃ pamāṇātikkantaṃ paṭilābhivā chinditvā paribhuñjati, vitānam vā bhummattharaṇam vā sānipākāram vā bhisim vā bimbohanam vā karoti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||3||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnam kaṇḍupaṭicchādī anuññātā

hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavatā kaṇḍupaṭicchādī anuññātā 'ti appamāṇikāyo kaṇḍupaṭicchādiyo dhārenti, purato pi pacchato pi ākaddhantā āhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamāṇikāyo kaṇḍupaṭicchādiyo dhāressantīti — pa — saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamāṇikāyo kaṇḍupaṭicchādiyo dhārethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . dhāressatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

kaṇḍupaṭicchādīṃ pana bhikkhunā kārayamānena pamāṇikā kāretabbā. tatr' idaṃ pamāṇam: dīghaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo. taṃ atikkāmayato chedanakaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

kaṇḍupaṭicchādī nāma yassa adhonābhi ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kaṇḍu vā piḷakā vā assāvo vā thullakacchu vā ābādho tassa paṭicchādanatthāya.

kārayamānenā 'ti . . . (see LXXXIX. 3) . . . pamāṇikā kāretabbā . . . tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo taṃ atikkāmetvā . . . (LXXXIX. 3) . . . ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||

atṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XCI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnam vassikasāṭīkā anuññātā hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavatā vassikasāṭīkā anuññātā 'ti appamāṇikāyo vassikasāṭīkāyo dhārenti, purato pi pacchato pi ākaddhantā āhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhū . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddiseyyātha:

vassikasāṭīkaṃ pana bhikkhunā kārayamānena pamāṇikā kāretabbā. tatr' idaṃ pamāṇam: dīghaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyaṃ aḍḍhateyyā. taṃ atikkāmayato chedanakaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

vassikasāṭikā nāma vassānassa cātumāsattḥāya.
 kārayamānenā 'ti . . . pamāṇikā kāretabbā . . . ummatta-
 kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XCII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena āyasmā Nando bhagavato mātucchāputto abhirūpo
 hoti dassaṇīyo pasādiko caturaṅgulomako bhagavato. so
 sugatacīvarappamāṇaṃ cīvaraṃ dhāreti. addasaṃsu kho
 therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantaṃ,
 disvāna bhagavā āgacchatīti āsanā vuṭṭhahanti. te upagate
 jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma
 āyasmā Nando sugatacīvarappamāṇaṃ cīvaraṃ dhāressatīti.
 bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ
 Nandaṃ paṭipucchi : saccaṃ kira tvamaṃ Nanda sugatacīva-
 rappamāṇaṃ cīvaraṃ dhāressīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi
 buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvamaṃ Nanda sugatacīva-
 rappamāṇaṃ cīvaraṃ dhāressasi. n' etaṃ Nanda appasannā-
 naṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ
 sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu sugatacīvarappamāṇaṃ cīvaraṃ
 kārāpeyya atirekaṃ vā, chedanakaṃ pācittiyaṃ. tatr'
 idaṃ sugatassa sugatacīvarappamāṇaṃ : dīghaso nava vi-
 datthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyamaṃ cha vidatthiyo, idaṃ suga-
 tassa sugatacīvarappamāṇaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

sugatacīvaraṃ nāma dīghaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavi-
 datthiyā, tiriyamaṃ cha vidatthiyo.

kārapēyyā 'ti karoti vā kārapēti vā. payoge . . . (see
 LXXXIX) . . . paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ūnakaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ paṭilabhitvā

chinditvā paribhuñjati, vitānaṃ vā . . . ummattakassa,
ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

Nandasikkhāpadaṃ dasamaṃ. ratanavaggo navamo.

khuddakaṃ samattaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

rañño ca, ratanaṃ, santaṃ, sūci, mañcaṃ ca, tūlikaṃ,
nisīdanañ ca, kaṇḍuñ ca, vassikā, sugatena cā 'ti.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto dvenavuti pācittiyā dhammā.
tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. duti-
yam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi
pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto,
tasmā tuṅhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmi.

Ime kho panāyasmanto cattāro pāṭidesaniyā dhammā
uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattھیyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī Sāvattھیyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā
paṭikkamanakāle aññataram bhikkhuṃ passitvā etad avoca :
hand' ayya bhikkhaṃ paṭigaṇhā 'ti. suṭṭhu bhaginīti
sabb' eva aggahesi. sā upakaṭṭhe kāle nāsakkhi piṇḍāya
caritum, chinnabhattā ahoṣi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī duti-
yam pi divasaṃ — pa — tatiyam pi divasaṃ Sāvattھیyaṃ
piṇḍāya caritvā paṭikkamanakāle taṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvā
etad avoca : hand' ayya . . . chinnabhattā ahoṣi. atha kho
sā bhikkhunī catutthe divase rathiyāya pavedhantī gacchati.
seṭṭhi gahapati rathena paṭipathaṃ āgacchanto taṃ bhikkhu-
niṃ etad avoca : apeh' ayye 'ti. sā vokkamantī tatth' eva
paripati. seṭṭhi gahapati taṃ bhikkhuniṃ khamāpesi :
khamāh' ayye mayāsi pātītā 'ti. nāhaṃ gahapati tayā
pātītā, api ca aham eva dubbalā 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye
dubbalā 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī seṭṭhissa gahapatissa
etam atthaṃ ārocesi. seṭṭhi gahapati taṃ bhikkhuniṃ
gharam netvā bhojetvā ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi
nāma bhaddantā bhikkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭiggahessa-
nti, kicchālābho mātuḡāmo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa
seṭṭhissa gahapatissa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū
appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhi-
kkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭiggahessatīti — pa —. saccam
kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭigga-

hesíti. saccam bhagavâ. ñâtikâ te bhikkhu aññâtikâ 'ti. aññâtikâ bhagavâ 'ti. aññâtako moghapurisa aññâtikâya na jânâti patirûpam vâ appatirûpam vâ santam vâ asantam vâ. kathañ hi nâma tvam moghapurisa aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam paṭiggahessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ antaragharam pavitthâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâdeyya vâ bhujeyya vâ, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunâ gârayham âvuso dhammam âpajjim asappâyam pâṭidesaniyam tam paṭidesemîti. || 1 ||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
aññâtikâ nâma mâtito vâ pitito vâ yâva sattamâ pitâmahayugâ asambaddhâ.

bhikkhuni nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

antaragharam nâma rathiyâ byûham siᅅghâṭakam gharam.

khâdaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam ṭhapetvâ avasesam khâdaniyam nâma. bhojaniam nâma pañca bhojanâni odano kummâso sattu maccho maᅃsam.

khâdissâmi bhujissâmîti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. || 1 ||

aññâtikâya aññâtikasaññî antaragharam pavitthâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâdati vâ bhujati vâ, âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. aññâtikâya vematiko . . . aññâtikâya ñâtikasaññî . . . âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam âharatthâya paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. ekatoupasampannâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniam vâ khâdissâmi bhujissâmîti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya aññâtikasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya ñâtikasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ñâtikâya, dâpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvâ deti, antarârâme, bhikkhunûpassaye, titthiyaseyyâya, paṭikka-

mane, gāmato nīharitvā deti, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam
yāvajīvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati deti, sikkhamānāya,
sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā. Rājagahe viharati
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena
bhikkhū kulesu nimantitā bhūñjanti. chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhuniyo chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vosāsantiyo ṭhitā
honti idha sūpaṃ detha idha odanaṃ dethā 'ti. chabbaggiyā
bhikkhū yāvadatthaṃ bhūñjanti, aññe bhikkhū na cittarūpaṃ
bhūñjanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ
hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo vosāsantiyo na
nivāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhi-
kkhuniyo vosāsantiyo na nivārethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe mogha-
purisā . . . na nivāressatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appa-
sannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

bhikkhū pan' eva kulesu nimantitā bhūñjanti. tatra ce
sā bhikkhunī vosāsamānarūpā ṭhitā hoti idha sūpaṃ
detha idha odanaṃ dethā 'ti, tehi bhikkhūhi sā bhikkhunī
apasādetabbā apasakka tāva bhagini yāva bhikkhū bhūñjanti-
ti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno na paṭibhāseyya taṃ bhikkhuniṃ
apasādetuṃ apasakka . . . bhūñjantīti, paṭidesetabbaṃ tehi
bhikkhūhi gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjimhā asappāyaṃ
pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemā 'ti. ||1||

bhikkhū pan' eva kulesu nimantitā bhūñjantīti : kulaṃ
nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulaṃ brāhmaṇakulaṃ vessa-
kulaṃ suddakulaṃ.

nimantitā bhūñjantīti pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena
bhojanena nimantitā bhūñjanti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

vosâsantî nâma yathâmittatâ yathâsanditṭhatâ yathâsambhattatâ yathâsamânupajjhâyatâ yathâsamânâcariyatâ, idha sūpaṃ detha idha odanaṃ dethâ 'ti, esâ vosâsantî nâma.

tehi bhikkhûhîti bhuñjamânehi bhikkhûhi. sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ vosâsantî bhikkhunî. tehi bhikkhûhi sâ bhikkhunî apasâdetabbâ apasakka . . . bhuñjantîti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno anapasâdite khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. ||1||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññî vosâsantiyâ na nivâreti, âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. upasampannâya vematiko . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. ekatoupasampannâya vosâsantiyâ na nivâreti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti attano bhattaṃ dâpeti na deti, aññesaṃ bhattaṃ deti na dâpeti, yaṃ na dinnāṃ taṃ dâpeti, yattha na dinnāṃ tattha dâpeti, sabbesaṃ samakāṃ dâpeti, sikkhamânâ vosâsati, sâmaṇeri vosâsati, pañca bhojanâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyaṃ.

P Â Ṭ I D E S A N I Y A, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyaṃ aññataraṃ kulāṃ ubhatopasannaṃ hoti, saddhâya vaḍḍhati, bhogena hâyati, yaṃ tasmim kule uppajjati purebhattaṃ khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ, taṃ sabbāṃ bhikkhûnaṃ vissajjetvâ appekadâ anasitâ acchanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakya-puttiyâ na mattāṃ jānitvâ paṭiggahessanti, ime imesaṃ datvâ appekadâ anasitâ acchantîti. assosaṃ kho bhikkhûtesaṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipâcentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim

nidāne etasmim pakarāṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave yaṃ kulam saddhāya vaḍḍhati bhogena hāyati evarūpassa kulassa ñattidutiyena kammena sekhasammutim dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmaṃ kulam saddhāya vaḍḍhati bhogena hāyati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammutim dadeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmaṃ . . . hāyati. saṃgho . . . deti. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammutiyā dānam so tuṇ'assa. yassa na khamati so bhāseyya. dinnā saṃghena itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammuti. khamati . . . dhārayāmiti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayham āvuso dhammam āpajjim asappāyam pāṭidesaniyam, tam paṭidesemīti. evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sāvattḥiyam ussavo hoti. manussā bhikkhū nimantetvā bhojenti, tam pi kho kulam bhikkhū nimantesi. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā nādhivāsenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatā sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādītum bhuñjitum ti. te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kiṃ nu kho nāma amhākam jīvitenā yaṃ ayyā amhākam na paṭigaṇhantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave nimantitena sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādītum bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe ani-

mantito khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhujeyya vā, paṭidesetabbaṃ . . . paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ o' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu tassa kulassa kulūpako hoti. atha kho so bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena taṃ kulam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu gilāno hoti. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocaṃ: bhujjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ animantitena sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhujjitaṃ ti kukkucāyanta na paṭiggahesi, nāsakki piṇḍāya caritaṃ, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu āramam gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhujjitaṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe animantito agilāno khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhujeyya vā, paṭidesetabbaṃ tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjīṃ asappāyaṃ paṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti. ||3||

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulānīti, sekhasammatam nāma kulam yaṃ kulam saddhāya vadḍhati bhogena hāyati, evarūpassa kulassa nāttidutiyaena kammaṇa sekhasammuti dinnā hoti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesū 'ti evarūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu.

animantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā animantito. gharūpacāram okkamante nimanteti, eso animantito nāma.

nimantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā nimantito. ghar-
ūpacāraṃ anokkamante nimanteti, eso nimantito nāma.

agilāno nāma sakkoti piṇḍāya caritūṃ. gilāno nāma na
sakkoti piṇḍāya caritūṃ.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikāṃ sattāha-
kālikāṃ yāvajīvikāṃ t̥hapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma.
bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattū
maccho maṃsaṃ.

animantito agilāno khādissāmi bhūñjissāmiti paṭiṅaṇhāti,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesani-
yassa. || 1 ||

sekhasammate sekhasammatasaññī animantito agilāno khā-
daniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādati vā
bhūñjati vā, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. sekhasammate vematiko
. . . sekhasammate asekkhasammatasaññī . . . āpatti pāṭide-
saniyassa. yāmakālikāṃ sattāhakālikāṃ yāvajīvikāṃ āhā-
ratthāya paṭiṅaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre
āpatti dukkaṭassa. asekkhasammate sekhasammatasaññī, āpatti
dukkāṭassa. asekkhasammate vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
asekkhasammate asekkhasammatasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti nimantitassa, gilānassa, nimantitassa vā gilānassa
vā sesakaṃ bhūñjati, aññesaṃ bhikkhā tattha paññattā
hoti, gharato nīharitvā denti, niccabhattake, salākabhatte,
pakkhike, uposathike, pāṭipadike, yāmakālikāṃ sattāhakā-
likāṃ yāvajīvikāṃ sati paccaye paribhūñjati deti, ummatta-
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 4 ||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati
Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Sākiyadāsakā avaruddhā honti. Sākiyāniyo
icchanti āraññakesu senāsanesu bhattaṃ kātūṃ. assosūṃ
kho Sākiyadāsakā Sākiyāniyo kira āraññakesu senāsanesu
bhattaṃ kattukāmā 'ti. te magge pariyutṭhiṃsu. Sākiyā-

niyo paṇītaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ ādāya āraññakaṃ senāsaṇaṃ agamaṃsu. Sākiyadāsakā nikkhamitvā Sākiyāniyo acchindim̄su ca dūsesuṃ ca. Sākiyā nikkhamitvā te core saha bhaṇḍena gahetvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā ārāme core paṭivasante nāroccesantīti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhū Sākiyānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ — pa —. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmim̄ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paṇḍāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca saṃghasutthutāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni āraññakāni senāsaṇāni sāsāṅka-saṇmatāni sappatibhayāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu senāsaṇesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhūñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbaṃ tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjīṃ asappāyaṃ paṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ o' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paṇḍittam̄ hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu āraññakesu senāsaṇesu gilāno hoti. manussā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ādāya āraññakaṃ senāsaṇaṃ agamaṃsu. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocuṃ : bhūñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittam̄ āraññakesu senāsaṇesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādituṃ bhūñjituṃ ti kukkucāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya pavisitum̄, chinnabhatto ahoṣi. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmim̄ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā āraññakesu senāsaṇesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādituṃ bhūñjituṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni āraññakāni senāsaṇāni sāsāṅka-saṇmatāni sappatibhayāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu

senāsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā
bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā agilāno
khādeyya vā bhunṇeyya vā, paṭidesetabbaṃ tena bhikkhunā
gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjīṃ asappāyaṃ pāṭidesani-
yaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti. || 2 ||

yāni kho pana tāni āraññakāni senāsanānīti, āraññakam
nāma senāsanam pañcadhanusatikam pacchimam. sāsāṅkam
nāma ārāme ārāmūpacāre corānaṃ nivittḥokāso dissati
bhuttokāso dissati ṭhitokāso dissati nisinnokāso dissati ni-
pannokāso dissati. sappaṭibhayaṃ nāma ārāme ārāmūpacāre
corehi manussā hatā dissanti viluttā dissanti ākoṭitā dissanti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

tathārūpesu senāsanesu 'ti evarūpesu senāsanesu.

appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma pañcannaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ etaṃ
appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. ārāmaṃ ārāmūpacāraṃ ṭhapetvā pa-
ṭisaṃviditaṃ etaṃ appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. paṭisaṃviditaṃ
nāma, yo koci itthi vā puriso vā ārāmaṃ ārāmūpacāraṃ
āgantvā ārocesi itthannāmaṃsa bhante khādaniyaṃ bhojani-
yaṃ āharissantīti, sace sāsāṅkam hoti sāsāṅkan ti ācikkhi-
tabbaṃ, sace sappaṭibhayaṃ hoti sappaṭibhayan ti ācikkhi-
tabbaṃ. sace hotu bhante āhariyissatīti bhanati, corā
vattabbā: manussā idh' upacaranti apasakkathā 'ti.

yāguyā paṭisaṃvidite tassa parivāro āhariyyati, etaṃ paṭi-
saṃviditaṃ nāma. bhattena paṭisaṃvidite tassa parivāro
āhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. khādaniyena paṭi-
saṃvidite tassa parivāro āhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ
nāma. kulena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim kule manusso khā-
daniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā āharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nā-
ma. gāmena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim gāme manusso khāda-
niyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā āharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma.
pūgena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim pūge manusso khādaniyaṃ
vā bhojaniyaṃ vā āharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma.

khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nāma . . . maṃsaṃ.

ajjhārāmo nāma parikkhittassa ārāmaṃsa antoārāmo, aperi-
kkhittassa upacāro.

agilāno nāma sakkoti piṇḍāya gantum. gilāno nāma na
sakkoti piṇḍāya gantum.

appaṭisaṃviditaṃ agilāno khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭi-
gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti paṭi-
desaniyassa.

appaṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasaññī khādaniyaṃ vā bho-
janiyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā agilāno khādati
vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti paṭidesaniyassa. appaṭisaṃvidite ve-
matiko . . . appaṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasaññī . . . āpatti
paṭidesaniyassa. yāmakālikāṃ sattāhakālikāṃ yāvajīvikāṃ
āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjho-
hāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasaññī,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite vematiko, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasaññī, anāpatti. || 1 ||

anāpatti paṭisaṃvidite, gilānassa, paṭisaṃvidite vā gilānassa
vā sesakāṃ bhuñjati, bahārāme paṭiggahetvā antoārāme pari-
bhuñjati, tatthajātakāṃ mūlaṃ vā tacāṃ vā pattāṃ vā
pupphaṃ vā phalaṃ vā paribhuñjati, yāmakālikāṃ sattāha-
kālikāṃ yāvajīvikāṃ sati paṇḍāya paribhuñjati, ummatta-
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 3 ||

catutthāṃ.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro paṭidesaniyā dhammā.
tatthāyasmante pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam
pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchā-
mi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto,
tasmā tuṇhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmīti.

paṭidesaniyaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

Ime kho panâyasmanto sekhiyâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ purato pi . . . nivâsessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi . . . nivâsessantîti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe [dhammim kathaṃ katvâ] bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipâtâpetvâ chabbaggiye bhikkhû paṭipucchi: saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave purato pi . . . nivâsethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . nivâsessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

parimaṇḍalaṃ nivâsessâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

parimaṇḍalaṃ nivâsetabbaṃ nâbhimaṇḍalaṃ jânumaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchâdentena. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento nivâseti, âpatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||1||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ pârupanti — pa —

parimaṇḍalaṃ pârupissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

parimaṇḍalaṃ pârupitabbaṃ ubho kaṇṇe samaṃ katvâ.

yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambento
pārupati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kāyaṃ vivarivā
antaraghare gacchanti (*instead of gacchanti read, in chap. 4,*
nisīdanti) — pa —.

supaṭicchanno antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisi-
dissāmīti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

supaṭicchannena antaraghare gantabbam (nisīditabbam).
yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca kāyaṃ vivarivā antaraghare gacchati
(nisīdati), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (*in
chap. 4 it is added here, vāsūpagatassa*), āpadāsu, ummatta-
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3. 4 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hattham pi pā-
dam pi kilāpentā antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

susaṃvuto antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdissā-
mīti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

susaṃvutena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anādariyaṃ
paṭicca hattham vā pādāṃ vā kilāpento antaraghare gacchati
(nis°), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, ummatta-
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 5. 6 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū taḥam taḥam
olokentā antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

okkhittacakkhu antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisi-
dissāmīti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

okkhittacakkhunā antaraghare gantabbam (nis°) yuga-
mattam pekkhantena. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca taḥam taḥam
olokento antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu,
ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 7. 8 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ukkhittakâya antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisîdissâmiti) sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca ekato vâ ubhato vâ ukkhipitvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, (*in chap. 10 it is added here* : vâsûpagatassa), âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||9. 10||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mahâhasitaṃ hasantâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisîdissâmiti) sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca mahâhasitaṃ hasanto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, hasaniyasmim vatthusmim mihitamattaṃ karoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||11. 12||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uccâsaddam mahâsaddam karontâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

appasaddo antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisîdissâmiti) sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

appasaddena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca uccâsaddam mahâsaddam karonto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||13. 14||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kāyappacālakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) kāyam olambentā — pa —.

na kāyappacālakam antaraghare gamissāmiti (nisīdissāmiti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na kāyappacālakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). kāyam paggahetvā gantabbam (nis°). yo anādariyam paṭicca kāyappacālakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) kāyam olambento, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (*in chap. 16 it is added here, vāsūpagatassa*), āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||15. 16||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) bāhum olambentā — pa —.

na bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gamissāmiti (nisīdissāmiti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). bāhum paggahetvā gantabbam (nis°). yo anādariyam paṭicca bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) bāhum olambento, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti . . . (*as in chap. 15. 16*) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||17. 18||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sisappacālakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) sisam olambentā — pa —.

na sisappacālakam antaraghare gamissāmiti (nisīdissāmiti) . . . (*see chap. 17. 18*) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū khambhakatā antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

na khambhakato antaraghare gamissāmiti (nisīdissāmiti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na khambhakatena antaraghare gantabbaṃ (nis°). yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca ekato vā ubhato vā khambhaṃ katvā antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||21. 22||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sasīsaṃ pārupitvā antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

na oгуṇṭhito antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdissāmīti) sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na oгуṇṭhitena antaraghare gantabbaṃ (nis°). yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca sasīsaṃ pārupitvā antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||23. 24||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ukkuṭikāya antaraghare gacchanti — pa —.

na ukkuṭikāya antaraghare gamissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na ukkuṭikāya antaraghare gantabbaṃ. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca ukkuṭikāya antaraghare gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||25||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pallatthikāya antaraghare nisīdanti — pa —.

na pallatthikāya antaraghare nisīdissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na pallatthikāya antaraghare nisīditabbaṃ. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca hatthapallatthikāya vā dussapallatthikāya vā antaraghare nisīdati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, vāsūpa-gatassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||26||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti chaḍḍetukâmâ viya — pa —.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhâti chaḍḍetukâmo viya, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 27 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taṃ taṃ olokentâ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti âkirante pi atikkante pi na jânanti — pa —.

pattasaññi piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

pattasaññinâ piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ olokento piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca — pa — ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 28 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhantâ sūpañ ñeva bahuṃ paṭigaṇhanti — pa —.

samasūpakaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

sūpo nâma dve sūpâ muggasūpo mâsasūpo hatthahâriyo. samasūpako piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sūpañ ñeva bahuṃ paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, rasarase, nâtakânaṃ, pavâritânaṃ, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 29 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû thūpikataṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti — pa —.

samatitthikaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

samatitthiko piṇḍapāto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca thūpikatam piṇḍapātaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, āpadāsu, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 30 ||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū asakkaccam piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjanti abhuñjitukāmā viya — pa —.

sakkaccam piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjissāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

sakkaccam piṇḍapāto bhuñjitabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca asakkaccam piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 31 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū taḥam taḥam olokentā piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjanti ākirante pi atikkante pi na jānanti — pa —.

pattasaññī piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjissāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

pattasaññinā piṇḍapāto bhuñjitabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca taḥam taḥam olokento piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 32 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū taḥam taḥam omadditvā piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

sapadānam piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjissāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

sapadānam piṇḍapāto bhuñjitabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca taḥam taḥam omadditvā piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, aññesam dento omasati, aññassa bhājane ākiranto omasati, uttari-bhaṅge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 33 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjantâ sûpañ ñeva bahuṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

samasûpakaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

sûpo nâma dve sûpâ muggasûpo mâsasûpo hatthahâriyo. samasûpako piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sûpañ ñeva bahuṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, rasarase, ñâtakânaṃ, pavâritânaṃ, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 34 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, parittake sese ekato samkaddhitvâ omadditvâ bhuñjati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 35 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sûpaṃ pi byañjanaṃ pi odanena paṭicchâdenti bhiiyokamyataṃ upâdâya — pe —.

na sûpaṃ vâ byañjanaṃ vâ odanena paṭicchâdessâmi bhiiyokamyataṃ upâdâyâ 'ti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na sûpaṃ vâ byañjanaṃ vâ odanena paṭicchâdetabbam bhiiyokamyataṃ upâdâya. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sûpaṃ vâ byañjanaṃ vâ odanena paṭicchâdeti bhiiyokamyataṃ upâdâya, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, sâmikâ paṭicchâdetvâ denti, na bhiiyokamyataṃ upâdâya, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 36 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manâpaṃ kassa sâdum na ruccatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânapucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kacc' âvuso khamanîyaṃ kacci yâpanîyan ti. pubbe mayam âvuso sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkucâyantâ na viññâpema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilâna bhikkhunâ sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilâna attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitabbaṃ. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, nâtakânaṃ, pavâritânaṃ, aṅgass' atthâya, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 2 || **37** ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ujjhânasaññî paresaṃ pattamaṃ olokenti — pa —.

na ujjhânasaññî paresaṃ pattamaṃ olokessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na ujjhânasaññinâ paresaṃ patto oloketabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca ujjhânasaññî paresaṃ pattamaṃ oloketi, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, dassâmiti vâ dâpessâmiti vâ oloketi, na ujjhânasaññissa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 38 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mahantaṃ kabaḷamaṃ karonti — pa —.

nâtimahantaṃ kabaḷamaṃ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

nâtimahanto kabaḷo kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca mahantaṃ kabaḷamaṃ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, khajjake, phalâphale, uttaribhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 39 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû dîghamaṃ âlopaṃ karonti — pa —.

parimaṇḍalamaṃ âlopaṃ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

parimaṇḍalo âlopo kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca dîghamaṃ âlopaṃ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, khajjake, phalâphale, uttaribhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 40 ||

sakkaccavaggo catuttho.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anâhaṭṭe kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivaranti — pa —.

na anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivarissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivaritabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca anâhate kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivarati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||41||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhuñjamânâ sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipanti — pa —.

na bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na bhuñjamânaena sabbo hattho mukhe pakkhipitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||42||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sakabaḷena mukhena byâharanti — pa —.

na sakabaḷena mukhena byâharissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na sakabaḷena mukhena byâharitabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sakabaḷena mukhena byâharati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||43||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, khajjake, phalâphale, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||44||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kabaḷâvacchedakam bhuñjanti.

na kabaḷāvacchedakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na kabaḷāvacchedakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca kabaḷāvacchedakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, uttaribhaṅge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||45||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū avagaṇḍakāra-kam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na avagaṇḍakāra-kam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na avagaṇḍakāra-kam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca ekato vā ubhato vā gaṇḍam katvā bhuñjati, āpatti dukka-ṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, phalā-phale, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||46||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hatthaniddhu-nakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacava-ram chaḍḍento hattham niddhunati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||47||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sitthāvakāra-kam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na sitthāvakāra-kam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na sitthāvakāra-kam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca sitthāvakāra-kam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacava-

raṃ chaḍḍento sitthaṃ chaḍḍiyyati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 48 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jivhānicchā-rakaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na jivhānicchā-rakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā ka-raṇiyā.

na jivhānicchā-rakaṃ . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 49 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū capucapukā-rakaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na capucapukā-rakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā ka-raṇiyā.

na capucapukā-rakaṃ . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 50 ||

kabaḷavaggo pañcama.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena brāhmaṇena saṃghassa payopānaṃ paṭiyattaṃ hoti. bhikkhū surusurukā-rakaṃ khīraṃ pivanti. aññataro naṭapubbako bhikkhu evam āha : sabb' āyaṃ maññe saṃgho sītikato 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ akāsīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ karissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa —. vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : na bhikkhave buddhaṃ vā dhammaṃ vā saṃghaṃ vā ārabba davo kātabbo. yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharaṭāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na surusurukā-rakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā ka-raṇiyā.

na surusurukârakam . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||51||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû hatthanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthanillehakam bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na hatthanillehakam . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||52||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pattanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na pattanillehakam bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na pattanillehakam . . . anâpatti asaṅcicca — pa — gilâ-nassa, parittake sese ekato samkaḍḍhitvâ nillehitvâ bhuñjati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||53||

Tena samayena . . . (see ch. 52. *Instead of hatthanillehakam read oṭṭhanillehakam*). ||54||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷâvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pāsâde sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiṅṅhanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiṅṅhantiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâ-padam uddiseyyâtha:

na sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlako paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, dhovissâ-mîti vâ dhovâpessâmiti vâ paṭigaṇhâti, âpadâsu, ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||55||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷâvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pāsâde sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍenti. manussâ . . . vipâ-centi : katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho . . . (see chap. 55) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

na sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍetabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sasitthakam pattadhovanam antara-ghare chaḍḍeti, âpatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, uddha-ritvâ vâ bhinditvâ vâ paṭiggahetvâ vâ niharitvâ vâ chaḍḍeti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||56||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapâṇissa dhammam desenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâ-centi : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapâṇissa dhammam desessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave chattapâṇissa dhammam desethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . desessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâ-padam uddiseyyâtha :

na chattapâṇissa dhammam desessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ 'ti.

evaṇ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû chattapâṇissa gilânassa

dhammaṃ desetum kukkucçâyanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti :
kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ chattapâṇissa gilânassa
dhammaṃ na desessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam
manussânâṃ . . . vipâcentânâṃ. atha kho te bhikkhû . . .
ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim
kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave
chattapâṇissa gilânassa dhammaṃ desetum. evañ ca pana
bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na chattapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

chattam nâma tiṇi chattâni setachattam kilañjachattam
paṇṇachattam maṇḍalabaddham salâkabaddham.

dhammo nâma buddhabhâsito sâvakabhâsito isibhâsito
devatâbhâsito atthupasamhito dhammupasamhito.

deseyyâ 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade âpatti dukkaṭassa.
akkharâya deseti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti dukkaṭassa.

na chattapâṇissa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. ya anâda-
riyaṃ paṭicca chattapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti,
âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu,
ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2|| 57 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû daṇḍapâṇissa
dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na daṇḍapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

daṇḍo nâma majjhimassa purisassa catuhattho daṇḍo. tato
ukkaṭṭho adaṇḍo, omako adaṇḍo.

na daṇḍapâṇissa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâda-
riyaṃ paṭicca daṇḍapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti
dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||58||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû satthapâṇissa
dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na satthapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

sattham nâma ekatodhâraṃ ubhatodhâraṃ paharaṇi.
na satthapâṇissa agilânassa . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||59||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû âvudhapâṇissa
dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na âvudhapâṇissa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

âvudhaṃ nâma câpo kodaṇḍo.

na âvudhapâṇissa agilânassa . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||60||

surusuruvaggo chaṭṭho.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pâdukârûḷhassa
dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pâdukârûḷhassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na pâdukârûḷhassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-
dariyaṃ paṭicca akkantassa vâ paṭimukkassa vâ omukkassa
vâ agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||61||

Tena samayena . . . (see ch. 61. *Instead of* pâdukârûḷhassa
read upâhanârûḷhassa) ||62||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû yânatatassa
dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na yânatatassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

yânaṃ nâma vayhaṃ ratho sakaṭaṃ sandamânikâ sivikâ
pâtaṅkî.

na yânatatassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâda-
riyaṃ paṭicca yânatatassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti
dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||63||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sayanagatassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-dariyaṃ paṭicca antamaso chamâya pi nipannassa sayanaga-tassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 64 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pallatthikâya nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pallatthikâya nisinnassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na pallatthikâya nisinnassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca hatthapallatthikâya vâ dussapallatthi-kâya vâ nisinnassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukka-ṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 65 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû veṭṭhitasîsassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na veṭṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

veṭṭhitasîso nâma kesantaṃ na dassâpetvâ veṭṭhito hoti.

na veṭṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-dariyaṃ paṭicca veṭṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, kesantaṃ vivarâpetvâ deseti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 66 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû oguṇṭhitasîsassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na oguṇṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

ogunṭhitasāso nāma sasīsaṃ pāruto vuccati.

na ogunṭhitasāsissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anā-dariyaṃ paṭicca ogunṭhitasāsissa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, sīsaṃ vivarāpetvā deseti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||67||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||68||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nīce āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nīce . . . desessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave nīce . . . desethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā nīce . . . desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi :

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Bārāṇasiyaṃ aññatarassa chapakassa pajāpati gabbhinī ahoṣi. atha kho bhikkhave sā chapakī taṃ chapakaṃ etad avoca : gabbhinī 'mhi ayyaputta, icchāmi ambaṃ khādītun ti. n' atthi ambaṃ, akālo ambassā 'ti. sace na labhissāmi marissāmīti. tena kho pana samayena rañño ambo dhuvaphalo hoti. atha kho bhikkhave so chapako yena so ambo ten' upasaṃkamaṃ, upasaṃkamtivā taṃ ambaṃ abhirūhitvā nilīno acchi. atha kho bhikkhave rājā purohitena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ yena so ambo ten' upasaṃkamaṃ, upasaṃkamtivā uce āsane nisīditvā mantāṃ pari-

yāpuṇāti. atha kho bhikkhave tassa chapakassa etad ahoṣi : yāva adhammiko ayaṃ rājā, yatra hi nāma ucce āsane nisiditvā mantaṃ pariyāpuṇissati. ayañ ca brāhmaṇo adhammiko, yatra hi nāma nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa mantaṃ vācessati. ahañ ca 'mhi adhammiko yo 'haṃ itthiyā kāraṇā rañño ambam avaharāmi. sabbam idaṃ ca parigatan ti tatth' eva paripati.

ubho atthaṃ na jānanti ubho dhammaṃ na passare
yo cāyaṃ mantam vāceti yo cādhammen' adhiyyati.|
sāliṇaṃ odano bhutto suci maṃsupasecano,
tasmā dhamme na vattāmi, dhammo ariyebhi vaṇṇito.|
dhir atthu taṃ dhanalābhaṃ yasalābhañ ca brāhmaṇa
yā vutti vinipātena adhammacaraṇena vā.|
paribbaja mahābrahme, pacant' aññe pi pāṇino,
mā tvaṃ adhammo ācarito asmā kumbham iva bhidā 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa mantam vācetuṃ. kim aṅga pana etarahi na amanāpā bhavissati nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa dhammaṃ desetum. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||69||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ṭhitā nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na ṭhito nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na ṭhitena nisinnassa . . . (see chap. 69) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||70||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho panā samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pacchato gacchantā purato gacchantassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pacchato gacchanto purato gacchantassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā. na pacchato gacchantena . . . âdikammikassā 'ti. ||71||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uppathena gacchantā pathena gacchantassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na uppathena gacchanto pathena gacchantassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā. na uppathena gacchantena . . . âdikammikassā 'ti. ||72||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ṭhitā uccāram pi passāvam pi karonti — pa —.

na ṭhito agilāno uccāram vā passāvam vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na ṭhitena agilānena uccāro vā passāvo vā kâtabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca ṭhito agilāno uccāram vā passāvam vā karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca — pa — âdikammikassā 'ti. ||73||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū harite uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi karonti — pa —.

na harite agilāno uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na harite agilānena uccāro vā passāvo vā kheḷo vā kâtabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca harite agilāno uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, appa-harite kato haritaṃ ottharati, âpadāsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassā 'ti. ||74||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uduke uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi karonti. manussā . . . vipā-

centi : katham hi nāma samañā Sakyaputtiyā uduke uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi karissanti seyyathāpi gihikāma-bhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uduke . . . karissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave uduke . . . karothā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā uduke . . . karissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na uduke uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā karissāmiti sikkhā karaṇiyā 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena gilānā bhikkhū uduke uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi kātum kukkucāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā uduke uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi kātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na uduke agilāno uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā karissāmiti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na uduke agilānena uccāro vā passāvo vā kheḷo vā kātabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca uduke agilāno uccāram vā . . . karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, thale kato udakaṃ ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, khittacittassa, vedanaṭṭassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||75||

pādukavaggo sattamo.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto sekhiyā dhammā. tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto, tasmā tuṇhī. evam etaṃ dhārayāmiti.

sekhiyā dhammā niṭṭhitā.

Ime kho panâyasmanto satta adhikaraṇasamathâ dhammâ uddeṣaṃ âgacchanti : uppannuppannânaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ samathâya vûpasamâya sammukhâvinayo dâtabbo, sativinayo dâtabbo, amûlḥavinayo dâtabbo, paṭiññâya kâretabbaṃ, yebhuyyasikâ, tassapâpiyyasikâ, tiṇavatthârako 'ti.

uddiṭṭhâ kho âyasmanto satta adhikaraṇasamathâ dhammâ. tatthâyasmante pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etthâyasmanto, tasmâ tuṇhî. evam etaṃ dhârayâmiti.

uddiṭṭhaṃ kho âyasmanto nidânaṃ, uddiṭṭhâ cattâro pārâjikâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ terasa saṃghâdisesâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ dve aniyatâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ timsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ dvenavuti pâcittiyâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ sekhiyâ dhammâ, uddiṭṭhâ satta adhikaraṇasamathâ dhammâ. ettakaṃ tassa bhagavato suttâgataṃ suttapariyâpannaṃ anvaddhamâsaṃ uddeṣaṃ âgacchati. tattha sabbeḥ' eva samaggehi sammodamânehi avivadamânehi sikkhitabban ti.

Mahāvibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

BHIKKHUNĀVIBHAṄGA.

Namo tassa bhagavato arabato sammâsambuddhassa.

P Â R Â J I K A, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâlho Migâranattâ bhikkhunîsamghassa vihâram kattukâmo hoti. atha kho Sâlho Migâranattâ bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvâ etad avoca : icchâm' aham ayye bhikkhunîsamghassa vihâram kâtuṃ, detha me navakammikam bhikkhunin ti. tena kho pana samayena catasso bhaginiyo bhikkhunîsu pabbajitâ honti Nandâ Nandavati Sundarînandâ Thullanandâ 'ti. tâsu Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî taruṇapabbajitâ abhirûpâ hoti dassaniyâ pâsâdikâ paṇḍitâ byattâ medhâvinî dakkhâ analasâ tatrupâyâya vimamsâya samannâgatâ alam kâtuṃ alam samvidhâtuṃ. atha kho bhikkhunîsamgho Sundarînandam bhikkhunim sammannitvâ Sâlhasa Migâranattuno navakammikam adâsi. tena kho pana samayena Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî Sâlhasa Migâranattuno nivesanam abhikkhanam gacchati vâsim detha pharasam detha kuṭhârim detha kuddâlam detha nikhâdanam dethâ 'ti. Sâlho pi Migâranattâ bhikkhunûpassayam abhikkhanam gacchati katâkatam jânituṃ. te abhihamdassanena paṭibaddhacittâ ahesuṃ. atha kho Sâlho Migâranattâ Sundarînandam bhikkhunim dûsetuṃ okâsam alabhamâno etad eva atthâya bhikkhunîsamghassa bhattam akâsi. atha kho Sâlho Migâranattâ bhattagge âsanam paññâpento ettakâ bhikkhuniyo ayyâya Sundarînandâya vuḍḍhatarâ 'ti ekamantam âsanam paññâpesi, ettakâ navakatarâ 'ti ekamantam âsanam paññâpesi, paṭicchane okâse nikuṭe Sundarînandâya

bhikkhuniyā āsanam paññāpesi yathā therā bhikkhuniyo jāneyyum navakānam bhikkhunīnam santike nisinnā 'ti, navakāpi bhikkhuniyo jāneyyum therānam bhikkhunīnam santike nisinnā 'ti. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhunīsamghassa kālam ārocāpesi : kālo ayye niṭṭhitam bhattan ti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī sallakkhetvā na bahukato Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattam akāsi, mam so dūsetukāmo, sac' āham gamissāmi vissaro me bhavissati, antevāsibhikkhunim ānāpesi : gaccha me piṇḍapātāmaṃ nīhara, yo ca maṃ pucchati, gilānā 'ti paṭivedehīti. evaṃ ayye 'ti kho sā bhikkhunī Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā paccassosi. tena kho pana samayena Sāḷho Migāranattā bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhito hoti Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim paṭipucchanto kham ayye ayyā Sundarīnandā kham ayye ayyā Sundarīnandā 'ti. evaṃ vutte Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhunī Sāḷham Migāranattāram etad avoca : gilānavuso, piṇḍapātāmaṃ nīharissāmi. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā yam p' āham atthāya bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattam akāsim ayyāya Sundarīnandāya kāraṇā 'ti manusse ānāpetvā bhikkhunīsamgham bhattena parivisathā 'ti vatvā yena bhikkhunūpassayo ten' upasamkami. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī bahārāmakotṭhake ṭhitā hoti Sāḷham Migāranattāram patimānenti. addasa kho Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sāḷham Migāranattāram dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna upassayam pavisitvā sasīsam pārupitvā mañcake nipajji. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā yena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim etad avoca : kin te ayye aphāsu, kissa nipannāsi. evaṃ h' etaṃ āvuso hoti yā anicchantam icchatīti. ky āhan taṃ ayye na icchissāmi, api cāham okāsam na labhāmi taṃ dūsetun ti avassuto avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggam samāpajji. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī jarādubbalā caraṇagilānā Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā avidūre nipannā hoti. addasa kho sā bhikkhunī Sāḷham Migāranattāram avassutam avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggam samāpajjantam, disvāna ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kham hi nāma ayyā Sundarīnandā avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasamsaggam sādī-

yissatīti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ santutṭhâ lajjiniyo kukkucikâ sikkhâkâmâ tâ ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyâ Sundarīnandâ avassutâ . . . sâdiyissatīti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. te bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma Sundarīnandâ bhikkhunī avassutâ . . . sâdiyissatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipâtāpetvâ bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave Sundarīnandâ bhikkhunī avassutâ . . . sâdiyīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : ananucchaviyaṃ bhikkhave Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyâ ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ. kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Sundarīnandâ bhikkhunī avassutâ . . . sâdiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vâ pasādāya pasannānaṃ vâ bhīyyobhāvāya, atha kho taṃ bhikkhave appasannānañ c' eva apasādāya pasannānañ ca ekaccānaṃ aññathattāyâ 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvâ dubbharatāya dupposatāya mahicchātāya asantutṭhiyâ saṃgaṇikāya kosajjassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsivâ anekapariyāyena subharatāya suposatāya appicchātāya santutṭhiyâ sallekhaṃ dhūtassa pāsādikassa apacayassa viriyārambhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsivâ bhikkhūnaṃ tadanucchavikaṃ tadanulomikaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca : saṃghasutṭhūtāya saṃghaphāsūtāya dummañkūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ niggaḥāya pesalānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ phāsuvihārāya diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya samparāyikānaṃ āsavānaṃ paṭighātāya appasannānaṃ pasādāya pasannānaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya saddhammatṭhitiyâ vinayānuggahāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunī avassutâ avassutassa purisa-puggalassa adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajānumaṇḍalaṃ āmasanaṃ vâ parāmasanaṃ vâ gahaṇaṃ vâ chupanaṃ vâ patipīlanaṃ vâ sâdiyeyya, ayam pi pārājikâ hoti asaṃvāsâ ubbhajānumaṇḍalikâ 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā yathāyuttā yathājaccā yathānāmā yathāgottā yathāsīlā yathāvihārinī yathāgocarā therā vā navā vā majjhimā vā, esā vuccati yā panā 'ti.

bhikkhunīti : bhikkhakā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhikkhācariyaṃ ajjhupagatā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhinnapaṭadharā 'ti bhikkhunī, sāmāññāya bhikkhunī, paṭiññāya bhikkhunī, ehi bhikkhunīti bhikkhunī, tīhi saraṇagamanehi upasampannā 'ti bhikkhunī, bhadrā bhikkhunī, sārā bhikkhunī, sekhā bhikkhunī, asekhā bhikkhunī, samaggena ubhatoṣaṃghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppena ṭhānārahena upasampannā 'ti bhikkhunī. tatra yāyaṃ bhikkhunī samaggena ubhatoṣaṃghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppena ṭhānārahena upasampannā, ayaṃ imasmiṃ atthe adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato, viññū paṭibalo kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajjitum.

adhakkhakan ti hetṭhakkhakam. ubbhajānumaṇḍalan ti uparijānumaṇḍalam.

āmasanaṃ nāma āmaṭṭhamattam. parāmasanaṃ nāma ito c' ito ca saṃcopenaṃ. gahaṇaṃ nāma gahitamattam. chupanaṃ nāma phuṭṭhamattam. patipīḷanaṃ vā sādīyeyyā 'ti aṅgaṃ gahetvā nipīḷanaṃ sādīyati.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma puriso sīsacchinno abhabbo tena sarīrabandhanena jīvitum, evam eva bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam āmasanaṃ vā parāmasanaṃ vā gahaṇaṃ vā chupanaṃ vā patipīḷanaṃ vā sādīyanti assamaṇi hoti asakya-dhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti, saṃvāso nāma ekakammaṃ ekuddeso sama-sikkhātā, eso saṃvāso nāma. so tāya saddhiṃ n' atthi, tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. || 1 ||

ubhato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti pārājikassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyaṃ

âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kâyapaṭibaddham
âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âma-
sati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojânumaṇḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati,
âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti
dukkatassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti
dukkatassa. nissaggiyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
nissaggiyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajânumaṇḍalam kâyena
kâyam âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyena kâyapaṭi-
baddham âmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojânumaṇḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati . . .
nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vâ petassa vâ paṇḍakassa vâ
tiracchânagatamanussaviggahassa vâ adhakkhakam ubbhajâ-
numaṇḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa.
kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggi-
yam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojânumaṇḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati . . .
nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajânumaṇḍalam kâyena
kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham
âmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti
dukkatassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojânumaṇḍalam kâyena kâyam âmasati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati . . .
nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantiyâ, asâdiyantiyâ, umma-
ttikâya, khittacittâya, vedanaṭṭâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

bbikkhunivibhaṅge paṭhamapârâjīkam niṭṭhitam.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sāḷhena Migāra-nattunā gabbhinī hoti. yāva gabbho taruṇo ahosi tāva cchādesi, paripakke gabbhe vibbhamitvā vijāyi. bhikkhu-niyo Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum : Sundarī-nandā kho ayye aciravibbhantā vijātā. kacci no sā bhikkhunī yeva samānā gabbhinīti. evam ayye 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodesi na gaṇassa ārocesīti. yo etissā avaṇṇo mayh' eso avaṇṇo, yā etissā akitti mayh' esā akitti, yo etissā ayaso mayh' eso ayaso, yo etissā alābho mayh' eso alābho. ky āham ayye attano avañṇam attano akittim attano ayasam attano alābham paresam ārocessāmīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodesati na gaṇassa ārocessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim paka-raṇe bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave Thulla-nandā bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam . . . paṭicodesi . . . ārocesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam . . . paṭicodesati . . . ārocessati. n' etam bhikkhave appa-sannānam vā pasādāya pasannānam vā . . . aññathattāyā 'ti — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhā-padam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodeyya na gaṇassa āroceyya yadā ca sā ṭhitā vā assa cutā vā nāsītā vā avasaṭā vā sā pacchā evam vadeyya : pubbevāham ayye aññāsim etam bhikkhunim evarūpā ca evarūpā ca sā bha-

ginīti, no ca kho attanā paṭicodeyyaṃ na gaṇassa āroceyyan ti, ayaṃ pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā — pa —. bhikkhunīti — pa — ayaṃ imasmiṃ atthe adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmamaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassā āroceti sā vā āroceti.

pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ ti aṭṭhannaṃ pārājikānaṃ aññataraṃ pārājikaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ.

n' ev' attanā paṭicodeyyā 'ti na sayamaṃ codeyya. na gaṇassa āroceyyā 'ti na aññāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ āroceyya.

yadā ca sā ṭhitā vā assa cutā vā 'ti: ṭhitā nāma salīṅge ṭhitā vuccati. cutā nāma kālamkatā vuccati. nāsitā nāma sayamaṃ vā vibbhantā hoti aññehi vā nāsitā. avasaṭṭā nāma titthāyatanamaṃ saṃkantā vuccati.

sā pacchā evamaṃ vadeyya : pubbevāhaṃ ayye aññāsiṃ etaṃ bhikkhuniṃ evarūpā ca evarūpā ca sā bhaginīti no ca kho attanā paṭicodeyyan ti sayamaṃ vā na codeyyamaṃ, na gaṇassa āroceyyan ti na aññāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ āroceyyamaṃ.

ayamaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma paṇḍupalāso bandhanaṃ pamutto abhabbo haritattāya, evamaṃ eva bhikkhuni jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhuniṃ n' ev' attanā paṭicodessāmi na gaṇassa ārocessāmiti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte assamaṇi hoti asakyadhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. ||1||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, ayaṃ kakkhaḷā pharusā jīvitantarāyamaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyamaṃ vā karissatīti nāroceti, aññā patirūpā bhikkhuniyo apassantī nāroceti, na cchādetukāma nāroceti, paññāyissati sakena kammaṇā 'ti nāroceti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

dutiyamaṃ pārājikaṃ niṭṭhitamaṃ.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena samghena ukkhittam Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam anuvattati. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena . . . anuvattissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaram apaṭikāram akatasahāyam tam anuvatteyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunihi evam assa vacanīyā: eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena samghena ukkhitto dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaro apaṭikāro akatasahāyo, māyye etam bhikkhum anuvattīti. evañ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunihi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunihi yāvattatīyam samanubhāsītābbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvattatīyam ce samanubhāsīyamānā tam paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā ukkhittānuvattikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samaggo nāma samgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyam ṭhito.

ukkhitto nāma āpattiyā adassanena vā appaṭikammena vā appaṭinissaggena vā ukkhitto.

dhammena vinayenā 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusāsanenā 'ti jinasāsanena buddhasāsanena.

anādaro nāma samgham vā gaṇam vā puggalam vā kammam vā nādiyati. apaṭikāro nāma ukkhitto anosārīto.

akatasahāyo nāma, samānasamvāsakā bhikkhū vuccanti saḥāyā. so tehi saddhiṃ n' atthi, tena vuccati akatasahāyo 'ti.

tam anuvatteyyā 'ti yaṃdiṭṭhiko so hoti yaṃkhandiko yaṃruciko sāpi taṃdiṭṭhikā hoti taṃkhandikā taṃrucikā.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī. bhikkhunihīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti tāhi vattabbā : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbā — pa —. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī saṃghamajjham pi ākaddhitvā vattabbā : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbā — pa —. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsītābbā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsītābbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam itthannāmā bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaram apaṭikāram akatasahāyam tam anuvattati. sā tam vatthum na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakalam, saṃgho itthannāmam bhikkhunim samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam itthannāmā . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmam bhikkhunim samanubhāsati tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. yassā ayyāya khamati itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā samanubhāsanā tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya sā tuṇ' assa. yassā na khamati, sā bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam attham vadāmi — pa —. samanubhaṭṭhā saṃghena itthannāmā bhikkhunī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamati saṃghassa . . . dhārayāmiti.

ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā, kamma-vācāpariyosāne āpatti pārājikassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma puthusilā dvedhā bhinnā appaṭisandhikā hoti, evam eva bhikkhunī yāvatatiyam

samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti assamaṇi hoti asakya-dhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme vematikā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

tatīyapārājikaṃ niṭṭhitam.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattīyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam pi sādīyanti saṃghāṭikāṇṇagahaṇam pi sādīyanti santitṭhanti pi sallapanti pi saṃketam pi gacchanti purisassa pi abbhāgamaṇam sādīyanti channam pi anupavisanti kāyam pi tadatthāya upasaṃharanti etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . sādīyissanti . . . santitṭhissanti pi sallapissanti pi . . . gacchissanti . . . anupavisissanti . . . upasaṃharissanti . . . paṭisevanatthāyā 'ti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasaṃharanti . . . paṭisevanatthāyā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgārahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasaṃharissanti . . . paṭisevanatthāya. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam vā sādīyeyya saṃghāṭikāṇṇagahaṇam vā sādīyeyya santitṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā saṃketam

vā gaccheyya purisassa vā abbhāgamanam sādīyeyya channam vā anupaviseyya kāyam vā tadatthāya upasamhareyya etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya, ayam pi pārājikā hoti asamvāsā atthavattukā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhāvā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhāvā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo kāyasamsaggam samāpajjitum.

hatthagahaṇam vā sādīyeyyā 'ti: hattho nāma kapparam upādāya yāva agganakhā. etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam gahaṇam sādīyati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

samghāṭikanagahaṇam vā sādīyeyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya nivattham vā pārutam vā gahaṇam sādīyati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

santiṭṭheyya vā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

sallapeyya vā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa hatthapāse ṭhitā sallapati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

samketam vā gaccheyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisena itthannāmam okāsam āgacchā 'ti vuttā gacchati, pade pade āpatti dukkaṭassa. purisassa hatthapāsam okkantamatte āpatti thullaccayassa.

purisassa vā abbhāgamanam sādīyeyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa abbhāgamanam sādīyati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. hatthapāsam okkantamatte āpatti thullaccayassa.

channam vā anupaviseyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya yena kenaci paṭicchannam okāsam pavitṭhamatte āpatti thullaccayassa.

kāyam vā tadatthāya upasamhareyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya purisassa hatthapāse ṭhitā kāyam upasamharati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti: seyyathāpi nāma tālo matthakacchinno abhabbo punavirūḷhiyā, evam eva bhikkhunī atthamam

vatthum paripūrentī assamaṇī hoti asakyadhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. || 1 ||

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, asādiyantiyā, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanaṭṭāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

catutthapārājikaṃ niṭṭhitam.

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo aṭṭha pārājikā dhammā yesaṃ bhikkhuni aññataram vā aññataram vā āpajjitvā na labhati bhikkhunihi saddhim saṃvāsam, yathā pure tathā pacchā pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā. tath' ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṅhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmiti.

pārājikakaṇḍam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo sattarasa saṅghādisesā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

SAMGHĀDISESA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattھیyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro upāsako bhikkhunīsaṅghassa uddositaṃ datvā kālāṃkato hoti. tassa dve puttā honti, eko assaddho appasanno eko saddho pasanno, te pettikaṃ sāpateyyaṃ vibhajīṃsu. atha kho so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddhaṃ pasannaṃ etad avoca : amhākaṃ uddosito, taṃ bhājāmā 'ti. evaṃ vutte so saddho pasanno taṃ assaddhaṃ appasannaṃ etad avoca : māyyo evaṃ avaca, amhākaṃ pitunā bhikkhunīsaṅghassa dinno 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddhaṃ pasannaṃ etad avoca : amhākaṃ uddosito, taṃ bhājāmā 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno taṃ assaddhaṃ appasannaṃ etad avoca : māyyo evaṃ avaca, amhākaṃ pitunā bhikkhunīsaṅghassa dinno 'ti. tatiyam pi kho so assaddho . . . taṃ bhājāmā 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno sace mayhaṃ bhavissati aham pi bhikkhunīsaṅghassa dassāmiti taṃ assaddhaṃ appasannaṃ etad avoca : bhājāmā 'ti. atha kho so uddosito tehi bhājīyamāno tassa assaddhassa appasannassa pāpuṇāti. atha kho so assaddho appasanno bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avoca : nikkhamath' ayye, amhākaṃ uddosito 'ti. evaṃ vutte Thullanandā bhikkhunī taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca : māyyo evaṃ avaca, tumhākaṃ pitunā bhikkhunīsaṅghassa dinno 'ti. [dinno] na dinno 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchīṃsu. mahāmattā evaṃ āhaṃsu : ko ayye jānāti bhikkhunīsaṅghassa dinno 'ti. evaṃ vutte Thullanandā bhikkhunī te mahāmatte etad

avoca : api n' ayyo tumhehi diṭṭhaṃ vā sutamaṃ vā sakkhimaṃ
 ṭhapayitvā dānaṃ diyyamānaṃ ti. atha kho te mahāmattā
 saccaṃ kho ayyā āhā 'ti taṃ uddositaṃ bhikkhuniṃsaṃghassa
 akāṃsu. atha kho so puriso parājito ujjhāyati khīyati
 vipāceti : assamaṇiyo imā muṇḍā bandhakiniyo. kathaṃ
 hi nāma amhākaṃ uddositaṃ acchindāpessantīti. Thulla-
 nandā bhikkhunī mahāmattānaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. mahā-
 mattā taṃ purisaṃ daṇḍāpesuṃ. atha kho so puriso daṇḍiko
 bhikkhunuṃpassayassa avidūre ājīvikaseyyaṃ kārapetvā āji-
 vike uyyojesi : etā bhikkhuniyo accāvadathā 'ti. Thulla-
 nandā bhikkhunī mahāmattānaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ma-
 hāmattā taṃ purisaṃ bandhāpesuṃ. manussaṃ ujjhāyanti
 khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uddositaṃ
 acchindāpesuṃ, dutiyamaṃ pi daṇḍāpesuṃ, tatiyamaṃ pi bandhā-
 pesuṃ. idāni ghātāpessantīti. assosamaṃ kho bhikkhuniyo
 tesamaṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo
 appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thulla-
 nandā ussayavādikā viharissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhu-
 niyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — pa —. saccaṃ
 kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ussayavādikā viha-
 ratīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. ka-
 thaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ussayā-
 vādikā viharissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . .
 uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ussayavādikā vihareyya gahapatinā
 vā gahapatiputtana vā dāsena vā kammakārena vā antamaso
 samaṇaparibbājakenāpi, ayaṃ bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ
 dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
 ussayavādikā nāma atṭakārikā vuccati.
 gahapati nāma yo koci agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto
 nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.
 dāso nāma antojāto dhanakkīto karamarānīto.
 kammakāro nāma bhāṭako āhatako.
 samaṇaparibbājako nāma bhikkhuṃ ca bhikkhuniṃ ca
 sikkhamānaṃ ca sāmaṇeraṃ ca sāmaṇeriṃ ca ṭhapetvā yo koci
 paribbājakasamāpanno.

aṭṭam karissāmīti dutiyam vā pariyesati gacchati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekassa āroceti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyassa āroceti, āpatti thullaccayassa. aṭṭapariyosāne āpatti samghādisesassa.

paṭhamāpattikan ti, saha vatthujjhācārā āpajjati asamanubhāsanāya.

nissāraṇīyan ti, samghamhā nissāriyati.

samghādisesan ti, samgho 'va tassā āpattiyā mānattam deti mūlāya paṭikassati abbheti, na sambahulā na ekā bhikkhunī, tena vuccati samghādiseso 'ti. tass' eva āpattinikāyassa nāma kammaṃ adhivacanam, tena pi vuccati samghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

anāpatti manussehi ākaḍḍhiyamānā gacchati, ārakkham yācati, anodissa ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyam aṇṇatarassa Licchavissa pajāpati aticārīni hoti. atha kho so Licchavi tam itthim etad avoca : sādhu viramāhi, anattam kho te karissāmā 'ti. evam pi vuccamānā nādiyi. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyā Licchavigaṇo sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho so Licchavi te Licchavino etad avoca : ekam me ayyo itthim anujānāthā 'ti. kā nāma sā 'ti. mayham pajāpati aticarati, tam ghātesāmīti. jānāhīti. assosi kho sā itthi sāmiko kira maṃ ghātetukāmo 'ti varabhaṇḍam ādāya Sāvattim gantvā titthiye upasamkamitvā pabbajjam yāci. titthiyā na icchimsu pabbājetum. bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā pabbajjam yāci. bhikkhuniyo pi na icchimsu pabbājetum. Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvā bhaṇḍakam dassetvā pabbajjam yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhaṇḍakam gahetvā pabbājesi. atha kho so Licchavi tam itthim gavesanto Sāvattim gantvā bhikkhunisū pabbajitam disvāna yena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasamkami,

upasaṃkamitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ etaḍ avoca : pajā-pati me deva varabhaṇḍaṃ ādāya Sāvaththiṃ anuppattā, taṃ devo anujānātū 'ti. tena hi bhāṇe vicinivā ācikkhā 'ti. diṭṭhā deva bhikkhuniṣu pabbajitā 'ti. sace bhāṇe bhikkhuniṣu pabbajitā na sā labbhā kiñci kātum. svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo, caratu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ 'ti. atha kho so Licchavi ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo coriṃ pabbā-jessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa Licchavissa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā coriṃ pabbājessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesum — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī coriṃ pabbājesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī coriṃ pabbājessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānaṃ coriṃ vajjhaṃ viditaṃ anapaloketvā rājānaṃ vā saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā pūgaṃ vā seṇiṃ vā aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti sā vā āroceti.

corī nāma yā pañcamāsakaṃ vā atirekapañcamāsakaṃ vā agghanakaṃ adinnaṃ theyyasamkhātaṃ ādiyati, esā corī nāma.

vajjhā nāma yaṃ katvā vajjhappattā hoti.

viditā nāma aññehi manussehi ūtā hoti vajjhā esā 'ti.

anapaloketvā 'ti anāpucchā.

rājā nāma, yattha rājā anusāsati rājā apaloketabbo.

saṃgho nāma bhikkhunisamgho vuccati, bhikkhunisamgho apaloketabbo.

gaṇo nāma, yattha gaṇo anusāsati gaṇo apaloketabbo.

pūgo nāma, yattha pūgo anusāsati pūgo apaloketabbo.

seṇi nāma, yattha seṇi anusāsati, seṇi apaloketabbo.

aññatra kappā 'ti thapetvā kappam. kappan nāma dve kappāni titthiyesu vā pabbajitā hoti aññāsu vā bhikkhuniṣu pabbajitā.

aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpessāmīti gaṇam vā ācarinim vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nāttiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyāya āpatti saṃghādisesassa, gaṇassa ca ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ayam pīti purimam upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

coriyā corisaññā aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. coriyā vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. coriyā acoriṣaññā . . . anāpatti. acoriyā corisaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā acoriṣaññā, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, apaloketvā vuṭṭhāpeti, kappakatam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAṄGHĀDISESA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsikā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhim bhaṇḍitvā gāmakaṃ nātikulam agamāsi. Bhaddā Kāpilāni tam bhikkhunim apassantī bhikkhuniyo pucchi : kham itthannāma, na dissatīti. bhikkhunīhi saddhim ayye bhaṇḍitvā na dissatīti. amma amukasmim gāmake etissā nātikulam, tattha gantvā vicinathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tattha gantvā tam bhikkhunim passitvā etad avocum : kissa tvam ayye ekikā āgatā. kacci 'si appadhamsitā 'ti. appadhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kham hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kham hi nāma bhi-

kkhave bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyam saṃghādisesan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo Sāketā Sāvattim addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. antarā magge nadī taritabbā hoti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nāvike upasamkamitvā etad avocum : sādhu no āvuso tārethā 'ti. nāyye sakkā ubho sakim tāretun ti eko ekam uttāresi, uttiṇṇo uttiṇṇam dūsesi, anuttiṇṇo anuttiṇṇam dūsesi. tā pacchā samāgantvā pucchimsu : kacci 'si ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye. tvam pana ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvattim gantvā bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā nadīpāram gacchissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā nadīpāram gacchatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā nadīpāram gacchissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā vā gāmantaram gaccheyya ekā vā nadīpāram gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyam saṃghādisesan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattim gantvā sāyam aññataram gāmam upagacchimsu. tattha aññatarā bhikkhunī abhirūpā hoti dassaniyā pāsādikā. aññataro puriso tassā bhikkhuniyā saha dassanena paṭibaddhacitto hoti. atha kho so puriso tāsam bhikkhunīnam seyyam paññāpento tassā bhikkhuniyā

seyyaṃ ekamantaṃ paññāpesi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī salla-kkhetvā pariyutthito ayaṃ puriso, sace rattiṃ āgacchissati vissaro me bhavissatīti bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā aññataraṃ kulāṃ gantvā seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho so puriso rattiṃ āgantvā taṃ bhikkhuniṃ gavesanto bhikkhuniyo ghaṭṭesi. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhuniṃ apassantiyo evaṃ āhaṃsu : nissamsayaṃ kho sā bhikkhunī purisena saddhiṃ nikkhantā 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tassā rattiyā accayena yena tā bhikkhuniyo ten' upasaṃkamaṃ. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocum : kissa tvam ayye purisena saddhiṃ nikkhantā 'ti. nāhaṃ ayye purisena saddhiṃ nikkhantā 'ti bhikkhuniṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā rattiṃ vippavasissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā rattiṃ vippavasati . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā vā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekā vā nadipāraṃ gaccheyya ekā vā rattiṃ vippavaseyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhuniṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattihim addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. tattha aññatarā bhikkhunī vaccena pīṭhā ekikā ohiyitvā pacchā agamāsi. manussā taṃ bhikkhuniṃ passitvā dūsesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī yena tā bhikkhuniyo ten' upasaṃkamaṃ. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocum : kissa tvam ayye ekikā ohinā. kacci 'si appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā gaṇamhā ohiyissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā gaṇamhā ohiyiti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā gaṇamhā ohiyissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā vā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekā vā nadipāraṃ gaccheyya ekā vā rattiṃ vippavaseyya ekā vā gaṇamhā ohiyeyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunī paṭhamā-

pattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. || 4 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūṇi.

ekā vā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyyā 'ti, parikkhittassa gāmassa parikkhepaṃ paṭhamam pādamaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādamaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti saṃghādisessa. aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāraṃ paṭhamam pādamaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādamaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti saṃghādisessa.

ekā vā nadipāraṃ gaccheyyā 'ti, nadī nāma timaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchādetvā yattha katthaci uttarantiyā bhikkhūṇiyā antaravāsako temiyati. paṭhamam pādamaṃ uttarantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādamaṃ uttarantiyā āpatti saṃghādisessa.

ekā vā rattim vippavaseyyā 'ti, saha aruṇuggamaṇā dutiyikāya bhikkhūṇiyā hatthapāsaṃ vijahantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisessa.

ekā vā gaṇamhā ohīyeyyā 'ti, agāmake araṇṇe dutiyikāya bhikkhūṇiyā dassanupacāraṃ vā savanupacāraṃ vā vijahantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisessa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

anāpatti dutiyikā bhikkhūṇi pakkantā vā hoti vibbhantā vā kālaṃkatā vā pakkhasaṃkantā vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 2 || 5 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhūṇi bhaṇḍanakārikā hoti kalahakārikā vivādakārikā bhassakārikā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārikā. Thullanandā bhikkhūṇi tassā kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhūṇi gāmakam agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇiyena. atha kho bhikkhūṇisaṃghe Thullanandā bhikkhūṇi pakkantā

'ti Caṇḍakālim bhikkhunim āpattiyā adassanena ukkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmake taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punad eva Sāvattim paccāgacchi. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi, na pāniyena āpucchi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī Caṇḍakālim bhikkhunim etad avoca : kissa tvam ayye mayi āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapīṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi, na pāniyena āpucchīti. evam h' etaṃ ayye hoti yathā taṃ anāthāyā 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anāthā 'ti. imā maṃ ayye bhikkhuniyo ayaṃ anāthā appaññātā n' atthi imissā kāci pativattā 'ti āpattiyā adassanena ukkhipimsū 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti kammaṃ vā kammadosam vā kammavipattim vā kamma-sampattim vā, mayam kho jānāma kammam pi kammadosam pi kammavipattim pi kamma-sampattim pi, mayam kho akataṃ vā kammaṃ kāreyyāma kataṃ vā kammaṃ kopeyyāma 'ti lahuṃ lahuṃ bhikkhunisamgham sannipātetvā Caṇḍakālim bhikkhunim osāresi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena samghena ukkhitaṃ bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamgham anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāressatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . osāresīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . osāressati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samaggena samghena ukkhitaṃ bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamgham anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāreyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ samghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samaggo nāma samgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ ṭhito.

ukkhittā nāma āpattiyaṃ adassanena vā appaṭṭikammaṇa vā appaṭṭinissaggena vā ukkhittā.

dhammena vinayena 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusāsanena 'ti jinasāsanena buddhasāsanena.

anapaloketvā kārakasamghan ti kammakārakasamghaṃ anāpucchā. anaññāya gaṇassa chandan ti gaṇassa chandaṃ ajānitvā.

osāressāmīti gaṇaṃ vā pariyesati sīmaṃ vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti samghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati samghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā osāreti, āpatti samghādisesassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā osāreti, āpatti samghādisesassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti kammakārakasamghaṃ apaloketvā osāreti, gaṇassa chandaṃ jānitvā osāreti, vatte vattantiṃ osāreti, asante kammakārakasamghe osāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattihyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā. manussā bhattagge Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ passitvā avassutā avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā aggamaggāni bhojanāni denti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī yāvadatthaṃ bhūñjati, aññā bhikkhuniyo na cittarūpaṃ labhanti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Sundarīnandā avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyaṃ bhojani-

yam sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādissati bhūñjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Sundarīmandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . khādāti bhūñjatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Sundarīmandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādissati bhūñjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhūñjeyya vā, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇiyam saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo sārājjitum.

khādaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantaponam ṭhapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma. bhojaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho maṃsam.

khādissāmi bhūñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti thullaccayassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhūñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaocayassa. udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā hatthato khādissāmi bhūñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhūñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti ubhato anavassutā honti, anavassuto 'ti jānantī paṭiḡaṇhāti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

S A M G H Ā D I S E S A, V I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā. manussā bhattagge Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ passitvā avassutā Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā aggamaggāni bhojanāni denti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī kukkucāyanti na paṭiḡaṇhāti. anantarikā bhikkhunī Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca: kissa tvam ayye na paṭiḡaṇhāsīti. avassuto ayye 'ti. tvam pana ayye avassutā 'ti. nāham avassutā 'ti. kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā, yato tvam anavassutā. iṅgh' ayye yaṃ te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā taṃ tvam sahatthā paṭiḡgahetvā khāda vā bhūṇja vā 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī evaṃ vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhūṇja vā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī evaṃ vadeti: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhūṇja vā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī evaṃ vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . bhūṇja vā 'ti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī evaṃ vadeyya: kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā yato tvam anavassutā, iṅgh' ayye yaṃ te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā taṃ tvam sahatthā paṭiḡgahetvā khāda vā bhūṇja vā 'ti, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhūṇja vā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhūṇjissāmiti paṭiḡaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre

ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti saṅghādisesassa.

āyam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṅghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

udakadantaṇaṃ paṭiṅaṇhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhujjissāmīti paṭiṅaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khāda vā bhujja vā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhujjissāmīti paṭiṅaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantaṇaṃ paṭiṅaṇhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhujjissāmīti paṭiṅaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti anavassuto 'ti jānanti uyyojeti, kupitā na paṭiṅaṇhātīti uyyojeti, kulānuddayatāya na paṭiṅaṇhātīti uyyojeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

S A M G H Â D I S E S A , V I I .

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍitvā kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti: buddhaṃ paccācikkhāmi — pa — sikkhaṃ paccācikkhāmi. kim nu 'mā 'va samaṇiyo yā samaṇiyo Sakyadhītarō. sant' aññāpi samaṇiyo lajjiniyo kukkucikā sikkhākāmā, tās' āhaṃ santike brahmacariyaṃ carissāmīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vakkhati: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā

evam vakkhati: buddham . . . carissāmīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evam vadeyya : buddham paccācikkhāmi — pa — sikkham paccācikkhāmi ; kiṃ nu 'mā 'va samaṇiyo yā samaṇiyo Sakyadhītarō ; sant' aññāpi samaṇiyo lajjiniyo kukkucikā sikkhākāmā, tas' āham santike brahmacariyam carissāmīti : sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa vacanīyā : māyye kupitā anattamanā evam avaca : buddham . . . carissāmīti. abhīram' ayye, svākkhāto dhammo, cara brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā 'ti. evañ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvattatīyam samanubhāsītā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvattatīyañ ce samanubhāsīyamānā tam paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī yāvattatīyakam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyam samghādisesanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

kupitā anattamanā 'ti anabhiraddhā āhatacittā khilajātā.

evam vadeyyā 'ti : buddham . . . carissāmīti.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā evamvādīni bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti tāhi vattabbā : māyye kupitā . . . antakiriyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbā, tatiyam pi vattabbā. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī samghamajjham pi ākaḍḍhitvā vattabbā : māyye kupitā anattamanā evam avaca : buddham paccācikkhāmi dhammam paccācikkhāmi samgham paccācikkhāmi sikkham paccācikkhāmi . . . antakiriyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbā, tatiyam pi vattabbā. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsītā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsītā. byattāya bhikkhunīyā paṭibalāya samgho nāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannāmā bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evam vadeti : buddham . . . carissāmīti. sā tam vatthum na paṭinissajjati. yadi samghassa pattakalam, samgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhu-

niṃ samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam itthannāmā . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuniṃ samanubhāseti tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. yassā ayyāya khama-ti itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā samanubhāsanā tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na kkhama-ti sā bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa —. samanubhaṭṭhā saṃghena itthannā-mā bhikkhuni tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamati . . . dhārayāmiti.

ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kam-mavācāpariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa. saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjantiyā ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ dvīhi kammavācāhi thulla-ccayā paṭippassambhanti.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

yāvatatīyakan ti yāvatatīyaṃ samanubhāsanāya āpajjati na saha vatthujjhācārā.

nissāraṇīyan ti saṃghamaṃ nissāriyati.

saṃghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. adhammakamme dhammakamma-saññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummatti-kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhuni kismiṃcid eva adhikaraṇe paccākatā kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti : chandagāminiyo

ca bhikkhuniyo dosagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagâminiyo
ca bhikkhuniyo bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. yâ tâ
bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ
Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vakkhati
. . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vadeti . . .
ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho
bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî
kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vakkhati . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.
n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ
kupitâ anattamanâ evaṃ vadeyya : chandagâminiyo
ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
'ti, sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi evaṃ assa vacanîyâ : mâyye
kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ kupitâ anattamanâ evaṃ
avaca : chandagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagâ-
miniyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. ayyâ kho chandâpi gaccheyya
dosâpi gaccheyya mohâpi gaccheyya bhayâpi gaccheyyâ 'ti.
evañ ca sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi vuccamânâ tath' eva
pagganheyya, sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi yâvatatiyaṃ sama-
nubhâsitabbâ tassa paṭinissaggâya. yâvatatiyañ ce saman-
ubhâsiyamânâ taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce
paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunî yâvatatiyakam dhammaṃ
âpannâ nissâraṇiyaṃ samghâdisesan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe 'ti, adhikaraṇan nâma cattâri
adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ âpatâ-
dhikaraṇaṃ kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ.

paccâkatâ nâma parâjitâ vuccati.

kupitâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilajâtâ. .
evaṃ vadeyyâ 'ti : chandagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
— pa — bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.

sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ evaṃvâdinî bhikkhunî.

bhikkhunîhîti aññâbi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ suṇanti
tâhi vattabbâ : mâyye kismiñcid eva . . . bhayâpi gaccheyyâ
'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ. tatiyam pi vattabbâ . . . (see
VII. 2. 1-3. *Instead of mâyye kupitâ etc. read mâyye*

kismiñcid eva *etc.*; *instead of* ayam itthannāmā bhikkhuni kupitā *etc.*, ayam itthannāmā bhikkhuni kismiñcid eva *etc.*)
 . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

SAMĀGHĀDISESA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārame. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunisaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharissanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigharahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharissanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

bhikkhuniyo pan' eva saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunisaṃghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi evam assu vacanīyā: bhaginiyo kho saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā. viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnaṃ saṃgho vaṇṇetīti. evañ ca tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyyum, tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi yāvattiyam samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvattiyāñ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyyum, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjeyyum, imāpi bhikkhuniyo yāvattiyakaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyam saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

bhikkhuniyo pan' evā 'ti upasampannāyo vuccanti.

saṃsaṭṭhā viharantīti, saṃsaṭṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti. pāpācārā 'ti pāpakena ācārena samannāgatā. pāpasaddā 'ti pāpakena kittisaddena abbhuggatā. pāpasilokā 'ti pāpakena micchājīvena jīvitam kappenti. bhikkhunisaṃghassa vihesikā 'ti aññamaññissā

kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosanti. aññamaññissā vājḡapaticchādika 'ti aññamaññam vājḡam paṭicchādenti.

tā bhikkhuniyo 'ti yā tā samsatṭhā bhikkhuniyo.

bhikkhunihiti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti tāhi vattabbā: bhaginiyo kho samsatṭhā viharanti . . . vaṇṇeti. dutiyam pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā . . . (see VII. 2. 1. *Instead of māyye kupitā etc. read bhaginiyo kho samsatṭhā etc.; instead of sā bhikkhunī, paṭinissajjati read tā bhikkhuniyo, paṭinissajjanti. Instead of ayam itthannāmā bhikkhunī: itthannāmā ca itthannāmā ca bhikkhuniyo samsatṭhā viharanti . . . tā tam v° na paṭinissajjanti . . . itthannāmañ ca itthannāmañ ca bhikkhuniyo samanubhāseyyā . . . itthannāmāya ca itthannāmāya ca bhikkhunīnaṃ) . . . saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjantīnaṃ ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā paṭippassambhanti.*

dve tisso ekato samanubhāsitabbā. tat' uttari na samanubhāsitabbā.

imāpi bhikkhuniyo 'ti purimāyo upādāya vuccanti.

yāvataṭṭhānaṃ ti yāvataṭṭhānaṃ samanubhāsanāya āpajjanti na saha vatthujjhācārā.

nissāraṇīyaṃ ti saṃghamaṃ nissāriyati.

saṃghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjanti . . . (see Saṃgh. VII. 2. 2) . . . adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti asamanubhāsaṅgīnaṃ, paṭinissajjantīnaṃ, ummattikānaṃ, ādikammikānaṃ ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḡhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḡikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vadeti: samsatṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha, mā tumhe nānā viharittha. santi saṃghena aññāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evaṃsaddā evaṃsilokā bhikkhu-

nīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā saṅgho na kiñci āha. tumhañ ñeva saṅgho uññāya paribhavana akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha: bhaginiyo kho saṃsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnaṃ saṅgho vaṇṇetīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā saṅghena samanubhaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vakkhati: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī saṅghena samanubhaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vadeti: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī saṅghena samanubhaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vakkhati: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannaṃ vā . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī evaṃ vadeyya: saṃsatṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha, mā tumhe nānā viharittha; santi saṅghe aññāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evaṃsaddā evaṃsilokā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā saṅgho na kiñci āha; tumhañ ñeva saṅgho uññāya paribhavana akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha: bhaginiyo kho saṃsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā; viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnaṃ saṅgho vaṇṇetīti: sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa vacanīyā: māyye evaṃ avaca: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. evañ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvattiyam samanubhāsītābbaṃ tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvattiyāñ ce samanubhāsīyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī yāvattiyakam dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyam saṅghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti: saṃsatṭhā 'va . . . tumhañ ñeva saṅgho uññāyā 'ti avaññāya. paribhavaṇā 'ti paribhavyatā. akkhantiyā 'ti kopena. vebhassiyā 'ti vibhassikatā. dubbalyā

'ti appakkhatā. evam āha : bhaginiyo kho samsatthā . . . vaṇṇetīti.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā evaṃvādinī bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti tāhi vattabbā : māyye evaṃ avaca : samsatthā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā . . . (see VII. 2. 1-3. *Instead of māyye kupitā etc. read māyye evaṃ avaca etc. Read : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāma bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhatthā bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vadeti : samsatthā 'va etc.*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo sattarasa saṃghādisesā dhammā, nava paṭhamāpattikā, aṭṭha yāvataṭṭhā, yesaṃ bhikkhunī aññataram vā aññataram vā āpajjitvā tāya bhikkhuniyā ubhato-saṃghe pakkhamānattam caritabbam. ciṇṇamānattā bhikkhunī yattha siyā visatigaṇo bhikkhunīsaṃgho, tattha sā bhikkhunī abbhettabbā. ekāya pi ce ūnavisatigaṇo bhikkhunīsaṃgho tam bhikkhunim abhheyya, sā ca bhikkhunī anabbhitā tā ca bhikkhuniyo gārayhā, ayaṃ tattha sāmīci. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṇhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmiti.

sattarasakam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā
uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

NISSAGGIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo bahupatte sannica-
yam karonti. manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passivā
ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo
bahupatte sannicayam karissanti. pattavaṇijjam vā bhikkhu-
niyo karissanti āmattikāpaṇam vā pasāressantīti. assosam
kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam.
yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi
nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayam karis-
santīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhuniyo pattasannicayam karontīti. saccam bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave
. . . karissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . .
uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pattasannicayam kareyya, nissa-
ggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

patto nāma dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto. tayo pattassa
vaṇṇā, ukkaṭṭho patto majjhimo patto omako patto. ukkaṭṭho
nāma patto aḍḍhāḷhakodanam gaṇhāti catubhāgam khādanam
vā tadūpiyam vā byañjanam. majjhimo nāma patto nāliko-
danam gaṇhāti catubhāgam khādanam tadūpiyam byañjanam.

omako nāma patto pathhodanam gaṇhāti catubhāgam khādanam tadūpiyam byañjanam. tato ukkaṭṭho apatto, omako apatto.

sannicayam kareyyā 'ti anadhiṭṭhito avikappito.

nissaggiyo hotīti, saha aruṇuggamanā nissaggiyo hoti nissajjitabbo saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbo. tāya bhikkhuniyā saṃgham upasamkamitvā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā vuddhānam bhikkhuninam pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikam nisiditvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo : ayam me ayye patto rattātikkanto nissaggiyo, imāham saṃghassa nissajjāmīti. nissajjitvā āpatti desetabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya āpatti paṭiggahetabbā. nissatṭhapatto dātabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam patto itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā nissaggiyo saṃghassa nissatṭho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho imam pattam itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā dadeyyā 'ti.

tāya bhikkhuniyā sambahulā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā vuddhānam bhikkhuninam pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikam nisiditvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assu vacanīyā : ayam me ayyāyo patto rattātikkanto nissaggiyo, imāham ayyānam nissajjāmīti. nissajjitvā āpatti desetabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya āpatti paṭiggahe-tabbā. nissatṭhapatto dātabbo : suṇantu me ayyāyo. ayam patto itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā nissaggiyo ayyānam nissatṭho. yadi ayyānam pattakallam, ayyāyo imam pattam itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā dadeyyun ti.

tāya bhikkhuniyā ekam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā ukkuṭikam nisiditvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyā : ayam me ayye patto rattā-tikkanto nissaggiyo, imāham ayyāya nissajjāmīti. nissajjitvā āpatti desetabbā. tāya bhikkhuniyā āpatti paṭiggahetabbā. nissatṭhapatto dātabbo : imam pattam ayyāya dammīti. || 1 ||

rattātikkante atikkantasaññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. rattātikkante vematikā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. rattā-tikkante anatikkantasaññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. ana-dhiṭṭhite adhiṭṭhitasaññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. avi-kappite vikappitasaññā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. avissajjite

vissajjitasaññā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. anattṛhe natṭhasaññā, avinatṭṛhe vinatṭhasaññā, abhinne bhinnasaññā, avilutte viluttasaññā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. nissaggiyaṃ pattamaṃ anissajjitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante anatikkantasaññā, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti anto aruṇaṃ adhiṭṭheti vikappeti vissajjeti nassati vinassati bhijjati acchinditvā gaṇhanti vissāsaṃ gaṇhanti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo nissatṭhapattamaṃ nā denti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. na bhikkhave nissatṭhapatto na dātabbo. yā na dadeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā 'ti. || 3 ||

NISSAGGIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṛhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gāmakāvāse vassaṃ vutthā Sāvattṛhiṃ agamaṃsu vattasampannā iriyāpathasampannā duccolā lūkhacīvarā. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā imā bhikkhuniyo vattasampannā . . . lūkhacīvarā, imā bhikkhuniyo acchinnā bhavissantīti bhikkhunīsamghassa akālacīvaraṃ adamsu. Thullanandā bhikkhuni ambhākaṃ kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ, kālacīvaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesi. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā etad avocuṃ: ap' ayyāhi cīvaraṃ laddhan ti. na mayaṃ āvuso cīvaraṃ labhāma, ayyā Thullanandā ambhākaṃ kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ, kālacīvaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesiti. upāsakā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā akālacīvaraṃ kālacīvaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpessatīti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upāsakānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā . . . bhājāpessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato

. . . ārocesuṃ. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . bhājāpesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . bhājāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī akālacīvaraṃ kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunti.

akālacīvaraṃ nāma anathate kaṭhine ekādasa māse uppannaṃ, atthate kaṭhine satta māse uppannaṃ. kāle pi ādissa dinnāṃ, etaṃ akālacīvaraṃ nāma. kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeti, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena nissaggiyaṃ hoti nissajjitabbaṃ saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbaṃ: idaṃ me ayye akālacīvaraṃ kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpitaṃ nissaggiyaṃ. imāhaṃ saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyuṃ — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

akālacīvare akālacīvarasaññā kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeti, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. akālacīvare vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. akālacīvare kālacīvarasaññā . . . anāpatti. kālacīvare akālacīvarasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacīvare vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacīvare kālacīvarasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti akālacīvaraṃ akālacīvarasaññā bhājāpeti, kālacīvaraṃ kālacīvarasaññā bhājāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarissā bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ cīvaraṃ parivattetvā paribhuñjati. attha kho sā bhikkhunī taṃ cīvaraṃ saṃharitvā nikkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : yan te ayye

mayā saddhiṃ cīvaram parivattitam kahan taṃ cīvaran ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī taṃ cīvaram nīharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā dassesi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī taṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : hand' ayye tuyhaṃ cīvaram, āhara metam cīvaram ; yaṃ tuyhaṃ tuyham ev' etam, yaṃ mayham mayham ev' etam ; āhara metam, sakam paccāharā 'ti acchindi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ cīvaram parivattetvā acchindissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . acchindatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . acchindissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ cīvaram parivattetvā sā pacchā evam vadeyya : hand' ayye tuyhaṃ cīvaram, āhara metam cīvaram ; yaṃ tuyhaṃ tuyham ev' etam, yaṃ mayham mayham ev' etam ; āhara metam, sakam paccāharā 'ti acchindeyya vā acchindāpeyya vā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā saddhin ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ.

cīvaram nāma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

parivattetvā 'ti parittena vā vipulam vipulena vā parittam.

acchindeyyā 'ti sayam acchindati, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. acchindāpeyyā 'ti aññam ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim ānattā bahukam pi acchindati, nissaggiyaṃ hoti nissajjitabbam samghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idam me ayye cīvaram bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ parivattetvā acchinnam nissaggiyaṃ. imāham samghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvaram parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ.

upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. aññaṃ parikkhāraṃ parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya saddhiṃ cīvaraṃ vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti sā vā deti tassa vā vissāsenti gaṇhāti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti. atha kho aññataro upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasamkama, upasamkamtvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : kin te ayye aphāsu, kiṃ āhariyatū 'ti. sappinā me āvuso attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako aññatarassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpaṇassa sappiṃ āharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā adāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī na me āvuso sappinā attho, telena me attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako yena so āpaṇiko ten' upasamkama, upasamkamtvā taṃ āpaṇikaṃ etad avoca : na kir' ayyo ayyāya sappinā attho, telena attho. handa te sappiṃ, telam me dehīti. sace mayaṃ ayyo vikkitaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ puna āharissāma, kadā ambhākaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ vikkāyissati. sappissa kayena sappi haṭaṃ, telassa kayam āhara, telam harissasīti. atha kho so upāsako ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti . . . atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho

bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . viññāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññam viññāpetvā 'ti yaṃ kiñci viññāpetvā. aññam viññāpeyyā 'ti taṃ ṭhapetvā aññam viññāpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyaṃ hoti nissajjitabbaṃ saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbaṃ : idaṃ me ayye aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpitaṃ nissaggiyaṃ, imāhaṃ saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyuṃ — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

aññe aññasaññā aññam viññāpeti, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. aññe vematikā . . . aññe anaññasaññā . . . nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. anaññe aññasaññā anaññaṃ viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe vematikā anaññaṃ viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe anaññasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tañ c' eva viññāpeti aññāñ ca viññāpeti, ānisamsaṃ dassetvā viññāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti. atha kho aññataro upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṃkama, upasaṃkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : kacci ayye khamāniyaṃ kacci yāpaniyaṃ ti. na me āvuso khamāniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ ti. amukassa ayye āpaṇikassa ghare kahāpaṇaṃ nikkhipissāmi, tato yaṃ iccheyyāsi taṃ āharāpeyyāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññataraṃ sikkhamānaṃ āṇāpesi : gaccha sikkhamāne amukassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpaṇassa telam āharā 'ti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā

tassa âpaṇikassa gharâ kahâpaṇassa telam âharitvâ Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ adâsi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî na me sikkhamâne telena attho, sappinâ me attho 'ti. atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ yena so âpaṇiko ten' upasaṃkama, upasaṃkamitvâ tam âpaṇikaṃ etad avoca: na kira âvuso ayyâya telena attho, sappinâ attho. handa te telam, sappim me dehîti. sace mayam ayye vikkîtam bhaṇḍam puna âdiyissâma . . . telassa kayena telam haṭam, sappissa kayam âhara, sappim harissasîti. atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ rodantî aṭṭhâsi. bhikkhuniyo tam sikkhamânaṃ etad avocum: kissa tvam sikkhamâne rodasîti. atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ bhikkhuniṇaṃ etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ aññaṃ cetâpetvâ aññaṃ cetâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . (see IV. 1. *Instead of viññâpetvâ etc. read cetâpetvâ*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî aññaṃ cetâpetvâ aññaṃ cetâpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

aññaṃ cetâpetvâ 'ti yaṃ kiñci cetâpetvâ . . . (see IV. 2. *Instead of viññâp° read cetâp°*) . . . âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena upâsakâ bhikkhunisamghassa cîvaratthâya chandakaṃ samharitvâ aññatarassa pâvârikassa ghare parikkhâraṃ nikkhipitvâ bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvâ etad avocum: amukassa ayye pâvârikassa ghare cîvaratthâya parikkhâro nikkhitto. tato cîvaraṃ âharâpetvâ bhâjethâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhârena bhesajjaṃ cetâpetvâ paribhuñjimsu. upâsakâ jânitvâ ujjhâyanti — pa —. katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena samghikena aññaṃ cetâpessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upâsakânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo

appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti aññass' atthāya dinnena.

saṃghikenā 'ti saṃghassa na gaṇassa na ekabhikkhuniyā.

aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti yamatthāya dinnam tam tṭhapetvā aññam cetāpeti. payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbaṃ saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbaṃ: idaṃ me ayye aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññam cetāpitam nissaggiyam, imāham saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

aññadatthike aññadatthikasaññā aññam cetāpeti, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. aññadatthike vematikā . . . aññadatthike anaññadatthikasaññā . . . nissaggiyam pācittiyam. nissatṭham paṭilābhivā yathādāne upanetabbaṃ. anaññadatthike aññadatthikasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike anaññadatthikasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti sesakam upaneti, sāmike apaloketvā upaneti, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena upāsakā bhikkhunisaṃghassa cīvaratthāya chandakam saṃharitvā aññatarassa pāvārikassa ghare parikkhāram

nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avocum : amukassa ayye pāvārikassa ghare cīvaratthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto. tato cīvaram āharāpetvā bhājethā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. upāsakā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikena samyācikena aññam cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikena samyācikena aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
 aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . .
 samghikenā 'ti . . . samyācikenā 'ti sayam yācitvā. aññam
 cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. After samghikena insert
 samyācikena) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pūgassa parivenāvāsikā bhikkhuniyo yāguyā kilamanti. atha kho so pūgo bhikkhunīnam yāguatthāya chandakam samharitvā aññatarassa āpaṇikassa ghare parikkhāram nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avoca : amukassa ayye āpaṇikassa ghare yāguatthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto, tato taṇḍulam āharāpetvā yāgum pacāpetvā paribhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññam cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bha-

gavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññānaṃ cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti aññass' atthāya dinnena.

mahājanikenā 'ti gaṇassa na saṃghassa na ekabhikkhuniyā.

aññānaṃ cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *Instead of saṃghikena read mahājanikena*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyā viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pūgassa pariveṇavāsikā bhikkhuniyo . . . (see VIII. 1) . . . paribhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācivā bhesajjaṃ cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā . . . (see VIII. 1. *After mahājanikena insert saṃyācikena*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena saṃyācikena aññānaṃ cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . mahājanikenā 'ti . . . saṃyācikenā 'ti sayam yācivā. aññānaṃ cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *Instead of saṃghikena read mahājanikena saṃyācikena*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammiṃ kathāṃ kātum. bahū manussā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ payirupāsanti. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā pariveṇaṃ udriyati. manussā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocum: kiss' idaṃ vo ayye pariveṇaṃ udriyatīti. n' atth' āvuso dāyakā n' atthi kārakā 'ti. atha kho te manussā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā pariveṇatthāya chandakaṃ saṃharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā parikkhāraṃ adamsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjaṃ cetāpetvā paribhuñji. manussā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathāṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikena samyācikenā aññāṃ cetāpessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . cetāpetīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . cetāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikena samyācikenā aññāṃ cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . .
puggalikenā 'ti ekāya bhikkhuniyā na saṃghassa na gaṇassa.

samyācikenā 'ti sayāṃ yācitvā.
aññāṃ cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (as above; read constantly puggalikenā samyācikenā) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammiṃ katham kātum. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sītakāle mahaggham kambalam paru-pitvā yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasamkama, upasamkamitvā Thullanandam bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānam Pasenadiṃ Kosalam Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito Thullanandam bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : vadeyyāsi ayye yena attho 'ti. sace me tvam mahārāja dātukāmo 'si, imam kambalam dehīti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā kambalam datvā utthāyāsanā Thullanandam bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : mahicchā imā bhikkhuniyo asantutthā. katham hi nāma rājānam kambalam viññāpessantīti. assosam kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rājānam kambalam viññāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānam kambalam viññāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānam kambalam viññāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

garupāvuraṇam pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyā cattukkamsaparamam cetāpetabbam. tato ce uttari cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

garupāvuraṇam nāma yaṃ kiñci sītakāle pāvuraṇam. cetāpentiyā 'ti viññāpentiyā.

catukkamsaparamam cetâpetabban ti soḷasakahâpaṇagghanakam cetâpetabbam.

tato ce uttari cetâpeyyâ 'ti, tat' uttari viññâpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vâ gaṇassa vâ ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idam me ayye garupâvuraṇam atirekacatukkamsaparamam cetâpitam nissaggiyam. imâham saṃghassa nissajjâmiti — pa — dadeyyâ 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyâya dammîti. ||1||

atirekacatukkamse atirekasaññâ cetâpeti, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. atirekacatukkamse vematikâ . . . atirekacatukkamse ûnakasaññâ cetâpeti, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. ûnakacatukkamse atirekasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkamse vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkamse ûnakasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti catukkamsaparamam cetâpeti, ûnakacatukkamsaparamam cetâpeti, ñâtakanam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, mahaggham cetâpetukâmassa appaggham cetâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhuni bahussutâ hoti . . . (see XI. 1. *Instead of sîtakâle read uṇhakâle; instead of kambalam read khomam*) . . . uddisantu :

lahupâvuraṇam pana bhikkhuniyâ cetâpentiyâ adḍhateyyakamsaparamam cetâpetabbam. tato ce uttari cetâpeyya, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

lahupâvuraṇam nâma yam kiñci uṇhakâle pâvuraṇam. cetâpentiyâ 'ti viññâpentiyâ.

adḍhateyyakamsaparamam cetâpetabban ti dasakahâpaṇagghanakam cetâpetabbam. tato ce uttari . . . (see XI. 2. *Read lahupâvuraṇam atirekaadḍhateyyakamsaparamam; ati-*

rekaaddhateyyakamse, ūnakaaddhateyyakamse) . . . anāpatti. ||1||

anāpatti addhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpeti, ūnakaaddhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpeti . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṃhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmi.

tiṃsanissaggiyaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo chasatṭhisatā pācittiyā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

PĀCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena upāsakena bhikkhunīsaṃgho lasuṇena pavārito hoti yāsaṃ ayyānaṃ lasuṇena attho ahaṃ lasuṇenā 'ti. khetṭapālo ca āṇatto hoti sace bhikkhuniyo āgacchanti ekamekāya bhikkhuniyā dve tayo bhaṇḍike dehīti. tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyaṃ ussavo hoti, yathābhatam lasuṇam parikkhayaṃ agamāsi. bhikkhuniyo taṃ upāsakaṃ upasaṃkamitvā etad avocum : lasuṇena āvuso attho 'ti. n' atth' ayye, yathābhatam lasuṇam parikkhīṇam, khetṭam gacchathā 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī khetṭam gantvā na mattam jānitvā bahum lasuṇam harāpesi. khetṭapālo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo na mattam jānitvā bahum lasuṇam harāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa khetṭapālassa ujjhāyantassa khīyantassa vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā na mattam jānitvā bahum lasuṇam harāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī na mattam jānitvā lasuṇam harāpessīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī na mattam jānitvā lasuṇam harāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa pajāpati ahoṣi

tisso ca dhītarō Nandā Nandavatī Sundarīnandā. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo kālaṃ katvā aññataraṃ haṃsayoniṃ upapajji, tassa sabbasovaṇṇamayā pattā ahesuṃ. so tāsāṃ ekekaṃ pattāṃ deti. atha kho bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ayaṃ haṃso ambhākaṃ ekekaṃ pattāṃ detīti taṃ haṃsarājaṃ gahetvā nippattāṃ akāsi. tassa puna jāyamānā pattā setā sampajjimsu. tadāpi bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī atilobhena suvaṇṇā parihīnā, idāni lasuṇā parihāyissatīti.

yaṃ laddhaṃ tena tuṭṭhabbaṃ, atilobho hi pāpako;
haṃsarājaṃ gahetvāna suvaṇṇā parihāyathā 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ anekapariyāyena vīgarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī lasuṇaṃ khādeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniṃti.

lasuṇaṃ nāma māgadhaṃ vuccati.

khādissāmīti paṭigāhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

lasuṇe lasuṇasaññā khādāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. lasuṇe vematikā . . . lasuṇe alasuṇasaññā khādāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. alasuṇe lasuṇasaññā khādāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuṇe vematikā khādāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuṇe alasuṇasaññā khādāti, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti palaṇḍuke, bhañjanake, haritake, cāpalasuṇe, sūpasampāke, maṃsasampāke, telasampāke, sālave, uttari-bhaṅge, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattihyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomāṃ saṃharāpetvā Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhiṃ naggā

ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā ujjhāyanti — pa — : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomam samharāpessanti seyyathāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tāsam vesiyānam ujjhāyantīnam — pa —. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomam samharāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . samharāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . samharāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī sambādhe lomam samharāpeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

sambādho nāma ubho upakacchakā muttakaranam.

samharāpeyyā 'ti ekam pi lomam samharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa, bahuke pi lome samharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, III.

Tena समयena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana समयena dve bhikkhuniyo anabhiratiyā pīlitā ovarakam pavisitvā talaghātakam karonti. bhikkhuniyo tena saddena upadhāvitā tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : kissa tumhe ayye purisena saddhim sampadussathā 'ti. na mayam ayye purisena saddhim sampadussāmā 'ti bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo talaghātakam karissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātakam karontīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātakam karissantīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : talaghātaka pācittiyān ti. ||1||

talaghâtakam nâma samphassam sâdiyanti antamaso uppapattena pi muttakaraṇe pahâram deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa,
 anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ
 'ti. || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ purānarâjorodhâ bhikkhunîsu pabbajitâ hoti. aññatarâ bhikkhunî anabhiratiyâ pīlītâ yena sâ bhikkhunî ten' upasaṃkama, upasaṃkamitvâ tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : rājâ kho ayye tumhe cirâciram gacchati, katham tumhe dhârethâ 'ti. jatumaṭṭhakena ayye 'ti. kiṃ etaṃ ayye jatumaṭṭhakan ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tassâ bhikkhuniyâ jatumaṭṭhakam âcikkhi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî jatumaṭṭhakam âdiyitvâ dhovituṃ vissaritvâ ekamantaṃ chaḍḍesi. bhikkhuniyo makkhikâhi samparikiṇṇam passitvâ evam âhaṃsu : kass' idam kamman ti. sâ evam âha : mayh' idam kamman ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti —pa— : katham hi nâma bhikkhunî jatumaṭṭhakam âdiyissatīti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî jatumaṭṭhakam âdiyīti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî jatumaṭṭhakam âdiyissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannaṃ . . . uddisantu :
 jatumaṭṭhake pâcittiyam ti. || 1 ||

jatumaṭṭhakam nâma jatumayam kaṭṭhamayam piṭṭhamayam mattikâmayam.

âdiyeyyâ 'ti, samphassam sâdiyanti antamaso uppapattam pi muttakaraṇam paveseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ
 'ti. || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-
lavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. atha kho Mahâpajâ-
pati Gotamî yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃka-
mitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ adhovâte atthâsi duggandho
bhagavâ mâtugâmo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ âdiyantū kho
bhikkhuniyo udakasuddhikan ti Mahâpajâpatiṃ Gotamī
dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho Mahâpa-
jâpati Gotamî bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampa-
hamsitâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ
pakkâmi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmī nidâne etasmī pa-
karaṇe dhammī katham katvâ bhikkhū âmantesi : anujâ-
nâmi bhikkhave bhikkhunīnam udakasuddhikan ti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatarâ bhikkhunī bhagavatâ
udakasuddhikâ anuṇṇatâ 'ti atigambhīram udakasuddhikam
âdiyanti muttakaraṇe vaṇam akâsi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunī
bhikkhunīnam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo
appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa — : katham hi nâma bhikkhunī
atigambhīram udakasuddhikam âdiyissati — pa —. saccam
kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . âdiyīti. saccam bhagavâ.
vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave
bhikkhunī . . . âdiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannâ-
nam . . . uddisantu :

udakasuddhikam pana bhikkhuniyâ âdiyamânaya
dvaṅgulapabbaparamam âdâtabbam. tam atikkâmentiyâ pâ-
cittiyam ti. ||2||1||

udakasuddhikam nâma muttakaraṇassa dhovanâ vuccati.

âdiyantiyâ 'ti dhovantiyâ. dvaṅgulapabbaparamam âdâ-
tabban ti dvīsu aṅgulesu dve pabbaparamâ âdâtabbâ. tam
atikkâmentiyâ 'ti, samphassam sâdiyanti antamaso kesagga-
mattam pi atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

atirekadvaṅgulapabbe atirekasaṇṇâ âdiyati, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe vematikâ âdiyati, âpatti pâ-
cittiyassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe ûnakasaṇṇâ âdiyati, âpatti

pācittiyassa. ūnakadvāṅgulapabbe atirekasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. ūnakadvāṅgulapabbe vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. ūnakadvāṅgulapabbe ūnakasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dvaṅgulapabbaparamaṃ ādiyati, ūnakadvāṅgulapabbaparamaṃ ādiyati, ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Ārohanto nāma mahāmatto bhikkhūsu pabbajito hoti, tassa purānadutiyaikā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā hoti. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuniyā santike bhattavissaggam karoti// atha kho sā bhikkhunī tassa bhikkhuno bhūñjantassa pāniyena ca vidhūpanena ca upatitṭhitvā accāvadati. atha kho so bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhuniṃ apasādesī: mā bhagini evarūpaṃ akāsi, n' etaṃ kappatīti. pubbe maṃ tvaṃ evañ ca evañ ca karosi, idāni ettakaṃ na sahasīti pāniyathālakaṃ matthake āsumbhivā vidhūpanena pahāraṃ adāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī bhikkhussa pahāraṃ dassatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . adāsīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . dassatī. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhussa bhūñjantassa pāniyena vā vidhūpanena vā upatitṭheyya, pācittiyanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhussā 'ti upasampannassa.

bhūñjantassā 'ti pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ bhūñjantassa.

pāniyaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci pāniyaṃ. vidhūpanaṃ nāma yā kāci vijānī.

upatitṭheyya 'ti hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññâ pâniyena vâ vidhûpanena vâ upatiṭṭhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematikâ . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. hatthapâsam vijahitvâ upatiṭṭhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. khâdaniyaṃ khâdantassa upatiṭṭhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa upatiṭṭhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti deti, dâpeti, anupasampannaṃ ânâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sassakâle âmakadhaññaṃ viññâpetvâ nagaraṃ atiharanti. dvâraṭṭhâne deth' ayye bhâgan ti pali-buddhitvâ muñcimsu. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo upassayaṃ gantvâ bhikkhuninaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññaṃ viññâpessanti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññaṃ viññâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññaṃ viññâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî âmakadhaññaṃ viññitvâ vâ viññâpetvâ vâ bhajjitvâ vâ bhajjâpetvâ vâ koṭṭitvâ vâ koṭṭâpetvâ vâ pacitvâ vâ pacâpetvâ vâ bhuijeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

âmakadhaññaṃ nâma sâli vihi yavo godhûmo kaṅgu varako kudrûsako.

viññitvâ 'ti sayam viññitvâ. viññâpetvâ 'ti aññaṃ viññâpetvâ. bhajjitvâ 'ti sayam bhajjitvâ. bhajjâpetvâ 'ti aññaṃ bhajjâpetvâ. koṭṭitvâ 'ti . . . koṭṭâpetvâ 'ti . . . pacitvâ 'ti . . . pacâpetvâ 'ti aññaṃ pacâpetvâ. bhuijissâmiti paṭi-

gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, aparappaṃ viññāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo nibbiṭṭharājabhato tañ ñeva bhaṭapatham yācissāmīti sīsam nhāyivā bhikkhunūpassayam nissāya rājakulam gacchati. aññatarā bhikkhunī kaṭāhe vaccaṃ katvā tirokuḍḍe chaddenti tassa brāhmaṇassa matthake āsumbhi. atha kho so brāhmaṇo . . . vipāceti: assamaṇiyo imā muṇḍā bandhakiniyo. katham hi nāma gūthakaṭāham matthake āsumbhissanti. imāsam upassayam jhāpessāmīti ummukaṃ gahetvā upassayam pavisati. aññataro upāsako upassayā nikkhamanto addasa tam brāhmaṇam ummukaṃ gahetvā upassayam pavisantam. disvāna tam brāhmaṇam etad avoca: kissa tvam bho ummukaṃ gahetvā upassayam pavisasīti. imā mam bho muṇḍā bandhakiniyo gūthakaṭāham matthake āsumbhimsu, imāsam upassayam jhāpessāmīti. gaccha bho brāhmaṇa, maṅgalaṃ etam, sahaṃ lacchasi tañ ca bhaṭapathan ti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo sīsam nhāyivā rājakulam gantvā sahaṃ alattha tañ ca bhaṭapatham. atha kho so upāsako upassayam pavisitvā bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocetvā paribhāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa —: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uccāram tirokuḍḍe chaddessanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddenti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī uccāram vā passāvam vā saṃkāram vā vighāsam vā tirokuḍḍe vā tiropākāre vā chaddēyya vā chaddāpeyya vā, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

uccāro nāma gūtho vuccati. passāvo nāma muttam vuccati. samkāraṃ nāma kacavaraṃ vuccati. vighāsaṃ nāma calakāni vā atthikāni vā ucchiṭṭhodakaṃ vā.

kuddo nāma tayo kuddā, itthakākuddo silākuddo dārukuddo. pākāro nāma tayo pākārā, itthakāpākāro silāpākāro dārupākāro. tirokuddo 'ti kuddassa parato. tiropākāro 'ti pākārassa parato.

chaḍḍeyyā 'ti sayam chaḍḍeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. chaḍḍāpeyyā 'ti aññaṃ ānāpeti, āpatti dukkatassa. sakim ānattā bahukam pi chaḍḍeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti oloketvā chaḍḍeti, avalaṅhe chaḍḍeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa bhikkhunūpassayaṃ nissāya yavakhettaṃ hoti. bhikkhuniyo uccāram pi passāvam pi samkāram pi vighāsam pi khetta chaḍḍenti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākaṃ yavakhettaṃ dūsessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brāhmaṇassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa —: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uccāram pi . . . vighāsam pi harite chaḍḍessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā samkāraṃ vā vighāsaṃ vā harite chaḍḍeyya vā chaḍḍāpeyya vā, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

uccāro . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . ucchiṭṭhodakaṃ vā.

haritaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparāṇṇaṃ yaṃ manussānaṃ upabhoga-paribhogaṃ ropimaṃ.

chaḍḍeyyā 'ti sayam chaḍḍeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. chaḍḍāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

harite haritasāññā chaḍḍeti vā chaḍḍāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. harite vematikā . . . harite aharitasāññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aharite haritasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite aharitasāññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti oloketvā chaḍḍeti, khetamariyāde chaḍḍeti, sāmike āpucchitvā apaloketvā chaḍḍeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo giraggasamajjaṃ dassanāya agamaṃsu. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo naccam pi gītaṃ pi vāditam pi dassanāya āgacchissanti seyyathāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī naccam vā gītaṃ vā vāditam vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyānaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuntī.

naccam nāma yaṃ kiñci naccam. gītaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci gītaṃ. vāditam nāma yaṃ kiñci vāditam.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ʘhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekam-ekam dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ʘhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ārame ʘhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, bhikkhuniyā ʘhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgantvā naccanti vā gāyanti vā vādenti vā, paṭipathaṃ gacchanti passati vā suṇāti vā, sati karaṇiye gantvā passati vā suṇāti vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

PĀCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārame. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā nātako puriso gāmakā Sāvattiyaṃ agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇiyeṇa. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tena purisena saddhiṃ rattandhakāre appadīpe eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhissati pi sallapissati pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . santiṭṭhissanti pi sallapissati pi. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu : yā pana bhikkhunī rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
rattandhakāre 'ti oggate suriye. appadīpe 'ti anāloke.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchā-
nagato viññū paṭibalo santiṭṭhituṃ sallapitūṃ.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

santiṭṭheyya vā 'ti purisassa hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti
pācittiyassa. sallapeyya vā 'ti purisassa hatthapāse ṭhitā
sallapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. hatthapāsaṃ vijahitvā santi-
ṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vā petena
vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahena vā saddhim
santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhā aññā-
vihitā santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, ummattikāya, ādikammi-
kāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyāṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā
ñātako puriso gāmakā Sāvattthiṃ agamāsi kenacid eva kara-
ṇiyena. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhagavatā paṭikkhittāṃ
rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭhi-
tuṃ sallapitūṃ ti ten' eva purisena saddhim paṭicchanne
okāse eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuni-
yo appicchā . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of* rattandhakāre appadīpe
read paṭicchanne okāse) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paṭicchanne okāse purisena
saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pā-
cittiyāṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paṭicchanno nāma okāso kuḍḍena vā kavāṭena vā kilāfjena
vā sāṇipākārena vā rukkhena vā thambhena vā kotthaḷiyā vā
yena kenaci paṭicchanno hoti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ādikammi-
kāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā ñātako puriso gāmakā Sāvattthiṃ agamāsi kenacid eva karāṇiyena. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhagavatā paṭikkhittam paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhitum sallapitun ti ten' eva purisena saddhiṃ ajjhokāse eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of rattandhakāre appadipe read ajjhokāse*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ajjhokāse purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
ajjhokāso nāma appaṭicchanno hoti kuḍḍena vā . . .
kotthaḷiyā vā yena kenaci appaṭicchanno hoti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi byūhe pi siṅghātake pi purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi nikaṇṇikaṃ pi jappeti dutiyikaṃ pi bhikkhunim uyyojeti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rathiyāya pi . . . santiṭṭhissati pi sallapissati pi nikaṇṇikaṃ pi jappissati dutiyikaṃ pi bhikkhunim uyyojessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī rathiyāya vā byūhe vā siṅghātake vā purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā nikañnikam vā jappeyya dutiyikam vā bhikkhunim uyyojeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

rathiyā nāma racchā vuccati. byūhan nāma yen' eva pavisanti ten' eva nikkhamanti. siṅghātake nāma caccaram vuccati.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchā-nagato viññū paṭibalo santiṭṭhitum sallapitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca. santiṭṭheyya vā 'ti . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. sallapeyya vā 'ti . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. nikañnikam vā jappeyyā 'ti purisassa upa-kanṇake āroceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dutiyikam vā bhikkhunim uyyojeyyā 'ti anācāram ācaritukāmā dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanupacāram vā savanupacāram vā vijahantiyā āpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite āpatti pācittiyassa. hatthapāsam vijahitvā santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vā petena vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahena vā saddhim santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhā aññāvihitā santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, na anācāram ācaritukāmā sati karaṇīye dutiyikam bhikkhunim uyyojeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī aññatarassa kulassa kulupikā hoti niccabhattikā. atha kho sā bhikkhunī pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā āsane nisiditvā sāmike anā-pucchā pakkāmi. tassa kulassa dāsī gharam sammajjanti

taṃ āsanam bhājanantarikāya pakkhipi. manussā taṃ āsanam apassantā taṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum : kahaṃ taṃ ayye āsanam ti. nāhaṃ taṃ āvuso āsanam passāmīti. deth' ayye taṃ āsanam ti paribhāsivā niccabhattikam pacchindimsu. atha kho te manussā gharam sodhentā taṃ āsanam bhājanantarikāya passivā taṃ bhikkhunim khamāpetvā niccabhattikam patthapesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhuninam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī purebhattam kulāni upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pakkāmīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pakkamissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī purebhattam kulāni upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
purebhattam nāma aruṇuggam upādāya yāva majjhantikā.
kulan nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaṇakulam
vessakulam suddakulam.

upasaṃkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

āsanam nāma pallaṅkassa okāso vuccati.

nisīditvā 'ti tasmim nisīditvā.

sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyyā 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso viññū taṃ anāpucchā anovassakam atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ajjhokāse upacāram atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite āpucchitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. pallaṅkassa anokāse, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā gacchati, asamhāriṃ, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī pacchābhattam kulāni upasaṃkamtivā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdati pi abhinipajjati pi. manussā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ hiriyaṃ nā āsane n' eva abhinisīdanti na abhinipajjanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā pacchābhattam kulāni upasaṃkamtivā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdissati pi abhinipajjissati pīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā . . . abhinipajjissati pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . abhinipajjati pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . abhinipajjissati pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pacchābhattam kulāni upasaṃkamtivā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdeyya vā abhinipajjeyya vā, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pacchābhattam nāma majjhantike vitivatte yāva atthamgate suriye.

kulan nāma . . . upasaṃkamtivā 'ti tattha gantvā.

sāmike anāpucchā 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso sāmiko dātum tam anāpucchā.

āsanam nāma . . . vuccati.

abhinisīdeyyā 'ti tasmim abhinisīdati, āpatti pācittiyassa. abhinipajjeyyā 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā āsane abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . (see XV. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anâpatti âpucchâ âsane abhinisidati vâ abhinipajjati vâ,
dhuvaapaññatte, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammi-
kâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu
Sâvatthim gacchantâ sâyam aññataram gâmaṃ upagantvâ
aññataram brâhmaṇakulam upasamkamitvâ okâsam yâcimṣu.
atha kho sâ brâhmaṇî tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avoca : âgametha
ayye yâva brâhmaṇo âgacchatîti. bhikkhuniyo yâva brâhma-
ṇo âgacchatîti seyyam santharitvâ ekaccâ nisidimṣu ekaccâ
nipajjimṣu. atha kho so brâhmaṇo rattim âgantvâ taṃ
brâhmaṇim etad avoca : kâ imâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo ayyâ 'ti.
nikkaḍḍhatha imâ muṇḍâ bandhakiniyo 'ti gharato nik-
kaḍḍhâpesi. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthim gantvâ bhi-
kkhuninaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo
appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo
vikâle kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyam
santharitvâ abhinisidissanti pi abhinipajjissanti pîti — pa —
saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjanti pîti.
saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi
nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjissanti pi.
n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî vikâle kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike
anâpucchâ seyyam santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ
vâ abhinisideyya vâ abhinipajjeyya vâ, pâcittiyan
ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vikâlo nâma atthamgate suriye yâva aruṇuggamaṇâ.

kulam nâma . . . upasamkamitvâ 'ti . . . sâmike anâ-
pucchâ 'ti . . . (XVI. 2. 2) . . . seyyam nâma antamaso
paṇṇasanthâro pi. santharitvâ 'ti sayam santharitvâ. santha-

rāpetvā 'ti aññam santharāpetvā. abhinisīdeyyā 'ti . . .
abhinipajjeyyā 'ti . . . ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā seyyam santharitvā vā
santharāpetvā vā abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti
pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite
āpucchitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āpucchite anā-
pucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti
dukkhaṭṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā seyyam santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā
abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummatti-
kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhunī
Bhaddam Kāpilānim sakkaccam upaṭṭheti. Bhaddā Kāpi-
lānī bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayam maṃ ayye bhikkhunī
sakkaccam upaṭṭheti, imissāham cīvaram dassāmīti. atha
kho sā bhikkhunī duggahitena dūpadhāritena param ujjhā-
pesi: aham kir' ayye ayyam na sakkaccam upaṭṭhemi, na
kira me ayyā cīvaram dassatīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā
. . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhunī duggahitena
dūpadhāritena param ujjhāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira
bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . ujjhāpesīti. saccam bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhi-
kkhunī . . . ujjhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam
. . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī duggahitena dūpadhāritena param
ujjhāpeyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
duggahitenā 'ti aññathā uggahitena. dūpadhāritenā 'ti
aññathā upadhāritena.

paran ti upasampannam. ujjhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā ujjhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannam ujjhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunim etad avocum: ap' ayye amhākam bhaṇḍakam passeyyāsīti. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: aham eva nūna corī aham eva nūnalajjini, yā ayyā attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo tā maṃ evam āhamṣu: ap' ayye . . . passeyyāsīti. sacā h' ayye tumhākam bhaṇḍakam gaṇhāmi, assamaṇī homi brahmacariyā cavāmi nirayam upapajjāmi. yā pana maṃ abhūtena evam āha, sāpi assamaṇī hotu brahmacariyā cavatu nirayam upapajjatū 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī attānam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . abhisapatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . abhisapissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī attānam vā param vā nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā abhisapeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

attānaṃ ti paccattaṃ. paraṃ ti upasampannaṃ.

nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā abhisapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā nirayena vā brahma-
cariyena vā abhisapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya
vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . .
āpatti pācittiyassa. tiracchānayoniyā vā pettivisayena vā
manussadobbhaggena vā abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anu-
pasampannaṃ abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasam-
pannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasam-
pannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya
upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya, dhammapurekkhārāya, anusā-
sanīpurekkhārāya, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattihyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ
bhaṇḍitvā attānaṃ vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati. yā tā bhi-
kkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā
Caṇḍakālī attānaṃ vadhitvā vadhitvā rodissatīti — pa —
saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . rodatīti.
saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi
nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . rodissatīti.
n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī attānaṃ vadhitvā vadhitvā rodeyya,
pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

attānaṃ ti paccattaṃ.

vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati, āpatti pācittiyassa. vadhati na
rodati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rodati na vadhati, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti nātibyasanena vā bhogabyasanena vā rogabyasa-
nena vā phuṭṭhā rodati na vadhati, ummattikāya, ādikammi-
kāya 'ti. ||2||2||

andhakāravaggo dutiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattھیyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhiṃ naggā ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā tā bhikkhuniyo uppaṇḍesum : kiṃ nu kho nāma ayye tumhākaṃ daharānaṃ brahmacariyaṃ ciṇṇena. nanu nāma kāmā pari-bhuñjitabbā. yadā jīṇā bhavissatha tadā brahmacariyaṃ carissatha, evaṃ tumhākaṃ ubho antā pariggahitā bhavissantīti. bhikkhuniyo vesiyāhi uppaṇḍiyamānā maṅkū ahesum. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo upassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca saṃghasutthutāya — pa — vinayānuggahāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī naggā nhāyeyya, pācittiyanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

naggā nhāyeyyā 'ti anivatthā vā apārutā vā nhāyati, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti acchinnacivarikāya vā natthacivarikāya vā, āpādāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattھیyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ udakasāṭikā anuññatā

hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo bhagavatâ udakasâtikâ anuññâtâ 'ti appamâṇikâyo udakasâtikâyo dhâresuṃ, purato pi pacchato pi âkadḍhantâ âhiṇḍanti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo appamâṇikâyo udakasâtikâyo dhâressantîti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhârentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhâressanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu : udakasâtikaṃ pana bhikkhuniyâ kârayamânâya pâmaṇikâ kâretabbâ. tatr' idaṃ pamâṇaṃ : dighaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo. taṃ atikkâmentiyâ chedanakaṃ pâcittiyān ti. ||1||

udakasâtikâ nâma yâya nivatthâ nhâyati. kârayamânâya 'ti karontiyâ vâ kârâpentiyâ vâ. pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ tatr' idaṃ . . . tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo : taṃ atikkâmetvâ karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilâbhena chinditvâ pâcittiyaṃ desetabbam. attanâ vippakataṃ attanâ pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. attanâ vippakataṃ parehi pariyosâpeti . . . parehi vippakataṃ attanâ pariyosâpeti . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilabhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti pamâṇikaṃ karoti, ûnakaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ pamâṇâtikkantaṃ paṭilabhitvâ chinditvâ paribhuñjati, vitânaṃ vâ bhummattharaṇaṃ vâ sâṇipâkâraṃ vâ bhisiṃ vâ bimbohanaṃ vâ karoti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarissâ bhikkhuniyâ mahagghe cîvaradusse cîvaraṃ dukkaṭaṃ hoti dussibbitaṃ. Thullanandâ bhi-

kkhunī taṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : sundaram kho idam te ayye cīvaradussam cīvaraṃ ca kho dukkaṭam dussibbitan ti. visibbemi ayye sibbessasīti. ām' ayye sibbessāmīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī taṃ cīvaram visibbetvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā adāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī sibbessāmi sibbessāmīti n' eva sibbeti na sībāpanāya usukkam karoti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti. katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā bhikkhuniyā cīvaram visibbāpetvā n' eva sibbessati na sībāpanāya usukkam karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā cīvaram visibbāpetvā n' eva sibbeti na sībāpanāya usukkam karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . usukkam karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā cīvaram visibbetvā vā visibbāpetvā vā sā pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva sibbeyya na sībāpanāya usukkam kareyya aññatra catūhapañcāhā, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

cīvaran nāma channaṃ cīvarānam affītaram cīvaram.

visibbetvā 'ti sayam visibbetvā. visibbāpetvā 'ti aññam visibbāpetvā.

sā pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n' eva sibbeyyā 'ti na sayam sibbeyya. na sībāpanāya usukkam kareyyā 'ti na aññam ānāpeyya.

aññatra catūhapañcāhā 'ti ṭhapetvā catūhapañcāham.

n' eva sibbessāmi na sībāpanāya usukkam karissāmīti dhuram nikkhattamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannaaññā cīvaram visibbetvā vā visibbāpetvā vā sā pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva sibbeti na sībāpanāya usukkam karoti aññatra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannaaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññam parikkhāram visibbetvā vā . . . aññatra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampannāya cīvaram vā aññaṃ vā pa-
rikkhāraṃ visibbetvā vā . . . aññaṃtra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti
dukkatassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti
dukkatassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukka-
tassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukka-
tassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti sati antarāye pariyesitvā na labhati karontaṃ,
catūhapañcāhaṃ atikkāmeti, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummatikāya,
ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnaṃ hatthe cīvaram
nikkhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamanti.
tāni cīvarāni ciraṃ nikkhittāni kaṇṇakitāni honti. tāni
bhikkhuniyo otāpeti. bhikkhuniyo tā bhikkhuniyo etad
avocum : kass' imāni ayye cīvarāni kaṇṇakitānīti. atha kho
tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesum. yā
tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma
bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnaṃ hatthe cīvaram nikkhipitvā
santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamissantīti — pa —
saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamantīti.
saccam bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi
nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamissanti. n' etam
bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī pañcāhikam saṃghāṭicāraṃ
atikkāmeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunṭi.

pañcāhikam saṃghāṭicāraṃ atikkāmeyyā 'ti pañcamam
divasaṃ pañca cīvarāni n' eva nivāseti na pārupati na otāpeti
pañcamam divasaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

pañcāhātikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcā-
hātikkante vematikā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhātikkante

anatikkantasaññā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhānatikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante anatikkantasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pañcamam divasaṃ pañca cīvarāni nivāseti vā pārupati vā otāpeti vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattīyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī piṇḍāya caritvā allacīvaraṃ pattharitvā vihāraṃ pāvīsi. aññatarā bhikkhunī taṃ cīvaraṃ pārupitvā gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. sā nikkhamitvā bhikkhuniyo pucchi : ap' ayye mayhaṃ cīvaraṃ passeyyāthā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tassā bhikkhuniyā etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho sā bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī mayhaṃ cīvaraṃ anāpucchā pārupissatīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ anāpucchā pārupissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī cīvarasaṃkamanīyaṃ dhāreyya, pācittīyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

cīvarasaṃkamanīyaṃ nāma upasampannāya pañcannaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññatarāṃ cīvaraṃ tassā vā adinnaṃ taṃ vā anāpucchā nivāseti vā pārupati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvarasaṃkamanīyaṃ dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācitti-

yassa. anupasampannâya cîvarasamkamanîyaṃ dhâreti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti sâ vâ deti taṃ vâ âpucchâ nivâseti vâ pârupati vâ, acchinnacîvarikâya, natthacîvarikâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ upatthâkakulam Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : bhikkhunîsamghassa ayye cîvaraṃ dassâmâ 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tumhe bahukiccâ bahukaraṇîyâ 'ti antarâyaṃ akâsi. tena kho pana samayena tassa kulassa gharaṃ dayhati. te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ amhâkam deyyadhammaṃ antarâyaṃ karissati. ubhayen' amhâ paribâhirâ bhogehi ca puññiena câ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ gaṇassa cîvaralâbhaṃ antarâyaṃ karissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni gaṇassa cîvaralâbhaṃ antarâyaṃ akâsati. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuni gaṇassa cîvaralâbhaṃ antarâyaṃ kareyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuni.

gaṇo nâma bhikkhunîsamgho vuccati.

cîvaraṃ nâma channaṃ cîvarânaṃ aññataraṃ cîvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimaṃ.

antarāyaṃ kareyyā 'ti kathaṃ imaṃ cīvaraṃ dadeyyun ti antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññaṃ parikkhāraṃ antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sambahulānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā anupasampannāya vā cīvaraṃ vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti ānisamsaṃ dassetvā nivāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyā viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhunīsamghassa akālacīvaraṃ uppannaṃ hoti. atha kho bhikkhunīsamgho taṃ cīvaraṃ bhājetukāmo sannipati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo pakkantā honti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayye bhikkhuniyo pakkantā, na tāva cīvaraṃ bhājiyissatīti cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhati. bhikkhuniyo na tāva cīvaraṃ bhājiyissatīti vippakkamimṣu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī antevāsibhikkhuniyo āgatāsu taṃ cīvaraṃ bhājāpesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhissatīti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paṭibāhīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāheyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dhammiko nāma cīvaravibhaṅgo, samaggo bhikkhunīsamgho sannipatitvā bhājeti.

paṭibāheyyā 'ti katham imaṃ cīvaram bhājeyyā 'ti paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññā paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammike vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammike adhammikasaññā . . . anāpatti. adhammike dhammikasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike adhammikasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ānisamsaṃ dassetvā paṭibāhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī naṭānam pi naṭakānam pi laṅghikānam pi sokajjhāyikānam pi kumbhathūnikānam pi samaṇacīvaram deti mayham parisati vaṇṇam bhāsathā 'ti. naṭāpi naṭakāpi laṅghikāpi sokajjhāyikāpi kumbhathūnikāpi Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā parisati vaṇṇam bhāsanti: ayyā Thullanandā bahussutā bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakatham kātum. detha ayyāya karotha ayyāyā 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā agārikassa samaṇacīvaram dassatīti — pi —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . detīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . dassati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu: yā pana bhikkhunī agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā samaṇacīvaram dadeyya, pācittiyanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

agāriko nāma yo koci agāram ajjhāvasati. paribbājako nāma bhikkhuṇī ca sāmaṇeraṇī ca ṭhapetvā yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno. paribbājikā nāma bhikkhuniṇī ca sikkhamānaṇī ca sāmaṇeriṇī ca ṭhapetvā yā kāci paribbājikasamāpannā.

samañacivaraṃ nāma kappakataṃ vuccati. deti, āpatti
pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti mātāpitunnaṃ deti, tāvakālikāṃ deti, ummatti-
kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā upatthākakulaṃ
Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca: sace mayā ayye
sakkoma bhikkhunisamghassa cīvaraṃ dassāma 'ti. tena
kho pana samayena vassaṃ vutthā bhikkhuniyo cīvaraṃ
bhājetukāma sannipatiṃsu. Thullanandā bhikkhuni tā bhi-
kkhuniyo etad avoca: āgametha ayye, atthi bhikkhuni-
samghassa cīvarapaccāsā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo Thullanandaṃ
bhikkhuniṃ etad avocum: gacch' ayye taṃ cīvaraṃ jānāhīti.
Thullanandā bhikkhuni yena taṃ kulaṃ ten' upasaṃkami,
upasaṃkamitvā te manusse etad avoca: dethāvuso bhikkhu-
nisamghassa cīvaran ti. na mayā ayye sakkoma bhikkhu-
nisamghassa cīvaraṃ dātun ti. Thullanandā bhikkhuni
bhikkhuniṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo
appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā
dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayā atikkāmessatīti
— pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni
. . . atikkāmesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho
bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhi-
kkhuni . . . atikkāmessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannā-
naṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakāla-
samayā atikkāmeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniṃti.

dubbalacīvarapaccāsā nāma, sace mayā sakkoma dassāma
karissāma 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti.

cīvarakālasamayo nāma anattathe kaṭhine vassānassa

pacchimo mâso, atthate kaṭhine pañca mâsâ. cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmeyyâ 'ti anatthate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimaṃ divasaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. atthate kaṭhine kaṭhinuddhāradivasaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dubbalaçivare dubbalaçivarasaññâ cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dubbalaçivare vematikâ . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dubbalaçivare adubbalaçivarasaññâ . . . anāpatti. adubbalaçivare dubbalaçivarasaññâ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adubbalaçivare vematikâ, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adubbalaçivare adubbalaçivarasaññâ, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ānisaṃsaṃ dassetvâ nivāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena upāsakena saṃghaṃ uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti. so tassa vihārassa mahe ubhatoṣaṃghassa akālaçivaraṃ dātukāmo hoti. tena kho pana samayena ubhatoṣaṃghassa kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ hoti. atha kho so upāsako saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamtivâ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ yāci. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave kaṭhinaṃ uddharitaṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave kaṭhinaṃ uddharitabbam : byattena bhikkhunâ paṭibālena saṃgho nāpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho kaṭhinaṃ uddhareyya. esâ nātti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. saṃgho kaṭhinaṃ uddharati. yassāyasmato khamati kaṭhinassa uddhāro so tuṃh'assa. yassa na kkkhamati so bhāseyya. ubbhatam saṃghena kaṭhinaṃ, khamati . . . dhārayāmiti. ||1||

atha kho so upāsako bhikkhunisamghaṃ upasaṃkamtivâ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ yāci. Thullanandâ bhikkhuni cīvaraṃ

ambhākaṃ bhavissatīti kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibāhi. atha kho so upāsako . . . vipāceti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ambhākaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibāhissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paṭibāhīti. saccam bhagavā . . . (see XXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibāheyya, pācittiyā ti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
dhammiko nāma kaṭhinuddhāro, samaggo bhikkhunīsamgho sannipatitvā uddharati.

paṭibāheyyā 'ti kathaṃ idam kaṭhinam uddhareyyā 'ti paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññā paṭibāhati . . . (see XXVII. 2) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

naggavaggo tatiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattenti. manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmahoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattenti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭeyyuṃ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upasampannâyo vuccanti.

dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭeyyun ti, ekâya nipannâya aparâ nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uṭṭahitvâ punappunaṃ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekâya nipannâya aparâ nisidati, ubho vâ nisidanti, ummattikânaṃ, âdikammikânan ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tuvaṭṭenti. manussâ vihâracârikaṃ âhiṇḍantâ . . . (XXXI. 1. *Instead of ekamañce read ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tuvaṭṭeyyuṃ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upasampannâyo vuccanti.

dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tuvaṭṭeyyun ti, tañ ñeva attharitvâ tañ ñeva pârupanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ tuvaṭṭenti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe vematikâ . . . ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe nânattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekattharaṇe nânâpâvuraṇasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nânattharaṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa, nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe nânattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti vavathânaṃ dassetvâ nipajjanti, ummattikânaṃ, âdikammikânan ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattھیyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakathaṃ kātum. Bhaddāpi Kāpilāni bahussutā hoti . . . kātum uḷārasambhāvītā. manussā ayyā Bhaddā Kāpilāni bahussutā bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakathaṃ kātum uḷārasambhāvītā 'ti Bhaddaṃ Kāpilāniṃ paṭhamam payirupāsītva pacchā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ payirupāsanti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī issāpakatā imā kira appicchā santuṭṭhā pavivittā asaṃsaṭṭhā yā imā saññattibahulā viññattibahulā viharantīti Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā purato caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti uddisati pi uddisāpeti pi sajjhāyaṃ pi karoti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā ayyāya Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā sañcicca aphāsum karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā sañcicca aphāsum karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā sañcicca aphāsum kareyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.
sañciccā 'ti jānantī sañjānantī cecca abhivitaritvā vītikamo.

aphāsum kareyyā 'ti iminā imissā aphāsu bhavissatīti anāpucchā purato caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyam vā kappeti uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā sajjhāyaṃ vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā sañcicca aphāsum karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . .

upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā sañcicca aphāsum karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannāya sañcicca aphāsum karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti na aphāsum kattukāmā āpucchā purato caṅkamati vā . . . sajjhāyaṃ vā karoti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ vibarati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī dukkhitā sahaḷviniṃ n' eva upatṭheti na upatṭhāpanāya usukkāṃ karoti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dukkhitā sahaḷviniṃ n' eva upatṭhessati na upatṭhāpanāya usukkāṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karotīti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī dukkhitā sahaḷviniṃ n' eva upatṭheyya na upatṭhāpanāya usukkāṃ kareyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dukkhitā nāma gilānā vuccati.

sahaḷviniṃ nāma saddhivihāriṇī vuccati.

n' eva upatṭheyyā 'ti na sayāṃ upatṭheyya. na upatṭhāpanāya usukkāṃ kareyyā 'ti na aññaṃ ānāpeyya. n' eva upatṭhessāmi na upatṭhāpanāya usukkāṃ karissāmiṃti dhuraṃ nikkhattamate āpatti pācittiyassa. antevāsīṃ vā anupasampannaṃ vā n' eva upatṭheti na upatṭhāpanāya usukkāṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddā Kāpilānī Sākete vassaṃ upagatā hoti. sā kenacid eva karaṇīyena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: sace me ayyā Thullanandā upassayaṃ dadeyya, āgaccheyyāṃ' ahaṃ Sāvattthin ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī evam āha: āgacchatu dassāmīti. atha kho Bhaddā Kāpilānī Sāketā Sāvattthiṃ agamāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā upassayaṃ adāsi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā . . . (see XXXIII. 1) . . . viññattibahulā viharantīti kupitā anattamanā Bhaddaṃ Kāpilāniṃ upassayā nikkadḍhi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā ayyāya Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā upassayaṃ datvā kupitā anattamanā nikkadḍhissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā . . . nikkadḍhīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā . . . nikkadḍhissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu: yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā upassayaṃ datvā kupitā anattamanā nikkadḍheyya vā nikkadḍhāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.
upassayo nāma kavāṭabaddho vuccati.
datvā 'ti sayam datvā.
kupitā anattamanā 'ti anabhiraddhā āhatacittā khilajātā.
nikkadḍheyyā 'ti gabbhe gahetvā pamukhaṃ nikkadḍhati,
āpatti pācittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvā bahi nikkadḍhati,

âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nikkadḍhâpeyyâ 'ti aññam ânâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim ânattâ bahuke pi dvâre atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññâ upassayam datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannâya vematikâ . . . upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. tassâ parikkhâram nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. akavâtabaddhâ nikkadḍhati vâ nikkadḍhâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ parikkhâram n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam kavâtabaddhâ vâ akavâtabaddhâ vâ n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ parikkhâram n° vâ n° vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti alajjinim n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâram n° vâ n° vâ, ummattikam n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâram n° vâ n° vâ, bhaṇḍanakârikam — pa — kalahakârikam — pa — vivâdakârikam — pa — bhassakârikam — pa — samghe adbhikarânakârikam n° vâ n° vâ, tassâ parikkhâram n° vâ n° vâ, antevâsinim vâ saddhivihârinim vâ na sammâvattantim n° vâ n° va, tassâ parikkhâram n° vâ n° vâ, ummattikâya, âdikammi-kâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî samsatṭhâ viharati gahapatinâpi gahapatiputtana pi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Caṇḍakâlî samsatṭhâ viharissati . . . pîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî samsatṭhâ viharati . . . pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhi-

kkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī samsatthā viharissati . . . pi.
n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samsatthā vihareyya gahapatinā vā
gahapatiputtana vā, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa
vacanīyā : māyye samsatthā vihari gahapatināpi gahapati-
puttana pi. vivicc' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginiyā saṃgho
vaṇṇeti. evañ ca pana sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vucca-
mānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi
yāvatiyam samanubhāsītā tassa paṇinissaggāya. yāva-
tatiyañ ce samanubhāsīyamānā tam paṇinissajjeyya, icc etam
kusalam. no ce paṇinissajjeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samsatthā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena sam-
satthā.

gahapati nāma yo koci agāram ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto
nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā samsatthā bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhi aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti
tāhi vattabbā : māyye samsatthā . . . vaṇṇeti. dutiyam
pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā. sace paṇinissajjati, icc
etam kusalam. no ce paṇinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā
na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī saṃghamajjham
pi ākaddhitvā vattabbā : māyye samsatthā . . . vaṇṇeti.
dutiyaṃ pi vattabbā. tatiyaṃ pi vattabbā. sace paṇi-
nissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṇinissajjati, āpatti
dukkatassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsītā. evañ ca pana
bhikkhave samanubhāsītā : byattāya bhikkhunīyā paṭiba-
lāya saṃgho nāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ
itthannāma bhikkhunī samsatthā viharati gahapatināpi gaha-
patiputtana pi. sā tam vatthum na paṇinissajjati. yadi
saṃghassa pattakalam, saṃgho itthannāma bhikkhunim
samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṇinissaggāya. esā ñatti.
suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāma . . . dutiyam
pi etam attham vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam attham
vadāmi — pa —. samanubhatthā saṃghena itthannāma bhi-
kkhunī tassa vatthussa paṇinissaggāya. khamati . . . dhā-
rayāmi.

ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā. kamma-
vācāpariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṇinissajjati,
āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dham-
makamme adhammakammasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa.
adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhamma-
kamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubbāsantiyā, paṇinissajjantiyā, ummatti-
kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo antoraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappati-
bhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ caranti. dhuttā dūsenti. yā tā
bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhi-
kkhuniyo . . . carissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave
bhikkhuniyo . . . carantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi
buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . .
carissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:
yā pana bhikkhunī antoraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappati-
bhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ careyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

antoraṭṭhe 'ti yassa vijite viharati tassa raṭṭhe.

sāsāṅkaṃ nāma, tasmim magge corānaṃ nivitṭhokāso
dissati bhuttokāso dissati ṭhitokāso dissati nisinnokāso dissati
nipannokāso dissati. sappatiḥhayan nāma, tasmim magge
corehi manussā hatā dissanti viluttā dissanti ākoṭitā dissanti.

asatthikā nāma vinā satthena.

cārikaṃ careyyā 'ti, kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare
gāmantare āpatti pācittiyassa. agāmake araññe adḍhayaḥhane
adḍhayaḥhane āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti satthena saha gacchati, kheme appaṭiḥhaye
gacchati, āpadāsu, ummattikāyā, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo tioraṭṭhe sāsaṅkasammate sappātibhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ caranti. dhuttā . . . (see XXXVII. 1. *Instead of antoraṭṭhe read tioraṭṭhe*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī tioraṭṭhe sāsaṅkasammate sappātibhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ careyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
tioraṭṭhe 'ti yassa vijjite viharati taṃ ṭhapetvā aññassa raṭṭhe.

sāsaṅkan nāma . . . (see XXXVII. 2) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo antovassaṃ cārikaṃ caranti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti haritāni tiṇāni sammaddantā ekindriyaṃ jīvaṃ viheṭhentā bahū khuddake pāṇe saṃghātaṃ āpādentā 'ti. assosaṃ kho bhikkhuniyo tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissantīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carantīti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vi-garahaṃ buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasānānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī antovassaṃ cārikaṃ careyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunṭi.
antovassan ti purimaṃ vā temāsaṃ pacchimaṃ vā temāsaṃ
avasitvā.

cārikaṃ careyyā 'ti, kukkuṭasampāte gāme . . . (XXXVII.
2. 1) . . . agāmake araṇṇe . . . pācittiyassa. ||1||
anāpatti sattāhakaṇṇiyena gacchati, kenaci ubbāḥā gaccha-
ti, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Ve-
lūvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena
bhikkhuniyo tatth' eva Rājagahe vassaṃ vasanti tattha
hemantaṃ tattha gimhaṃ. manussā . . . vipācenti: āhunda-
rikā bhikkhunīnaṃ disā andhakārā, na imāsaṃ disā pakkhā-
yantīti. assosaṃ kho bhikkhuniyo tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . .
vipācentānaṃ. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ
atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. atha
kho bhagavā etasmimṃ nidāne etasmimṃ pakaraṇe dhammimṃ
kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhi-
kkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase
paṭicca . . . evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ
sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī vassaṃ vutthā cārikaṃ na
pakkameyya antamaso chappañcayojanāni pi, pācittiyā-
ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunṭi.
vassaṃ vutthā nāma purimaṃ vā temāsaṃ pacchimaṃ vā
temāsaṃ vutthā.

cārikaṃ na pakkamissāmi antamaso chappañcayojanāni
pīti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||
anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā dutiyikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ
na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā
'ti. ||2||2||

tuvaṭṭavaggo catuttho.

PĀCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattھیyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena rañño Pasenadikosalassa uyyāne cittāgāre paṭibhānacittam katam hoti. bahū manussā cittāgāram dassanāya gacchanti. chabbaggiyāpi bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya agamamsu. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya gacchissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosam kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni rājāgāram vā cittāgāram vā ārāmam vā uyyānam vā pokkharaniṃ vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūnti.

rājāgāram nāma yattha katthaci rañño kīlītuṃ ramituṃ katam hoti. cittāgāram nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlītuṃ ramituṃ katam hoti. ārāmo nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlītuṃ ramituṃ kato hoti. uyyānam nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlītuṃ ramituṃ katam hoti. pokkharaniṃ nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kīlītuṃ ramituṃ katā hoti.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ʘhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekam dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ʘhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ārāme ÷hitā passati, gacchantī vā āgacchantī vā passati, sati karaṇīye gantvā passati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo āsandim pi pallaṅkam pi paribhuṅjanti. manussā vihāracārikam āhiṇḍantā passitvā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo āsandim pi pallaṅkam pi paribhuṅjissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuṅjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuṅjantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuṅjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu: yā pana bhikkhunī āsandim vā pallaṅkam vā paribhuṅjeyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
 āsandi nāma atikkantappamāṇā vuccati. pallaṅko nāma āharimehi vālehi kato hoti.
 paribhuṅjeyyā 'ti, tasmim abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti āsandiyā pāde chinditvā paribhuṅjati, pallaṅkassa vāle chinditvā paribhuṅjati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantanti.

manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ passitvâ . . . vipâcenti :
katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti seyyathâpi
gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam
manussânâṃ . . . vipâcentânâṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo
appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ
bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissantîti . . . — pa —. saccam
kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttam kantantîti.
saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâ-
ma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti.
n'etam bhikkhave appasannâṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî suttam kanteyya, pâcittiyan
ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

suttam nâma cha suttâni, khomam kappâsikaṃ koseyyam
kambalam sâṇam bhaṅgam.

kanteyyâ 'ti sayam kantati, payoge dukkaṭam, ujjavujjave
âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti kantitasuttam kantati, ummattikâya, âdikammi-
kâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam karonti. yâ tâ
bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma
bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam karissantîti — pa —. saccam
kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam karontîti.
saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi
nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . karissantîti. n'etam bhi-
kkhave appasannâṃ vâ pasâdâya . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî gihiveyyâvaccam kareyya, pâcitti-
yan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

gihiveyyâvaccam nâma agârikassa yâgum vâ bhattam vâ

khâdaniyaṃ vâ pacati, sâṭakam vâ vetṭhanam vâ dhovati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti yâgupâne, saṃghabhatte, cetiyapûjâya, attano veyyâvaccakarassa yâgum vâ bhattam vâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ pacati sâṭakam vâ vetṭhanam vâ dhovati, ummatikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvâ etad avoca : eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vûpasamehîti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇitvâ n' eva vûpasameti na vûpasamâya ussukkam karoti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuninam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vûpasamehîti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇitvâ n' eva vûpasamesati na vûpasamâya ussukkam karissatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vûpasameti . . . karotiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vûpasamesati . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vûpasamehîti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇitvâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyikini n' eva vûpasameyya na vûpasamâya ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ.

adhikaraṇam nâma cattâri adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam âpattâdhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam.

eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vûpasamehîti eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vinicchehi.

sā pacchā anantarāyikīnīti asati antarāye.

n'eva vūpasameyyā 'ti na sayam vūpasameyya. na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ kareyyā 'ti na aññam āṇāpeyya. n'eva vūpasamesāmi na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ karissāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā adhikaraṇaṃ n'eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannāya adhikaraṇaṃ n'eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī naṭṭanam pi . . . (XXVIII. 1. *Instead of samaṇacīvaraṃ deti [dassati] read sahatthā khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ deti [dassati]*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dadeyya, pācittīyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunī.

agāriko nāma . . . (XXVIII. 2) . . . paribbājikasampannā. khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantaponaṃ ṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni . . . maṃsaṃ.

dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena

vā deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. udakadantaponam deti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti dāpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvā deti, bāhiraḷepam deti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḷhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḷikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasathacīvaṃ anissajjitvā paribhuñjati. aññā utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na labhanti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā āvasathacīvaṃ anissajjitvā paribhuñjissatī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhuñjatīti. saccam bhagavā. vīgārahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhuñjissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī āvasathacīvaṃ anissajjitvā paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

āvasathacīvaṃ nāma utuniyo bhikkhuniyo paribhuñjantū 'ti dinnam hoti.

anissajjitvā paribhuñjeyyā 'ti dve tisso rattiyo paribhuñjitvā catutthadivase dhovitvā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmaṇeriyā vā anissajjitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitasaññā paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anissajjite vematikā . . . anissajjite nissajjitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. nissajjite anissajjitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite nissajjitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti nissajjitvā paribhuñjati, punapariyāyena paribhuñjati, aññā utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na honti, acchinnacīvaṃ rikāya, naṭṭhacīvaṃ rikāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasatham anissajjitvā cārikam pakkāmi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āvasatho dayhati. bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu : hand' ayye bhaṇḍakam nīharāmā 'ti. ekaccā evam āhaṃsu : na mayam ayye nīharissāma. yaṃ kiñci natṭham sabbam amhe abhiyuñjissatīti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī punad eva tam āvasatham paccāgantvā bhikkhuniyo puochi : ayye bhaṇḍakam nīharitthā 'ti. na mayam ayye nīharimhā 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo āvasathe dayhamāne bhaṇḍakam na nīharissatīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipāceti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā āvasatham anissajjitvā cārikam pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . pakkāmiti. saccam bhagavā. vigharāhi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . pakkamissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī āvasatham anissajjitvā cārikam pakkameyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

āvasatho nāma kavātabaddho vuccati.

anissajjitvā cārikam pakkameyyā 'ti bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmaṇeriyā vā anissajjitvā parikkhittassa āvasathassa parikkhepam atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa āvasathassa upacāram atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitasāññā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anissajjite vematikā . . . anissajjite nissajjitasāññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. akavātabaddham anissajjitvā pakkamati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite anissajjitasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite nissajjitasāññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anâpatti nissajjivâ pakkamati, sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇanti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇissanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . pariyâpuṇissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
tiracchânavijjâ nâma yam kiñci bâhirakam anattasamhitam.

pariyâpuṇeyyâ 'ti padena pariyâpuṇâti, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa. akkharâya pariyâpuṇâti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti lekham pariyâpuṇâti, dhâraṇam pariyâpuṇâti, guttatthâya parittam pariyâpuṇâti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo tiracchānavijjam vācenti. manussā ujjhāyanti . . . (XLIX. 1. *Instead of* pariyāpuṇanti, pariyāpuṇissanti, *read*, vācenti, vācessanti) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī tiracchānavijjam vāceyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūnti.

tiracchānavijjā nāma . . . vāceyyā 'ti padena vāceti . . . (XLIX. 2. *Instead of* pariyāpuṇāti *read* vāceti) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

cittāgāravaggo pañcamao.

PĀCITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū gāmakāvāse ekacīvarā cīvarakammaṃ karonti. bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisitvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamimṣu. bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī anāpucchā ārāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyā ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhū tamhā āvāsā pakkamimṣu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā pakkantā 'ti ārāmaṃ nāgamamṣu. atha kho te bhikkhū punad eva taṃ āvāsaṃ paccāgacchimṣu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā āgatā 'ti āpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisitvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamimṣu, upasaṃka-

mitvā te bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhū etad avocum : kissa tumhe bhaginiyo āramam n'eva sammajjittha na pāniam paribhojaniam upaṭṭhāpitthā 'ti. bhagavatā ayyā sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti na anāpucchā āramo pavisitabbo 'ti, tena mayam na āgamimbā 'ti. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave santaṃ bhikkhum āpucchā āramam pavisitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā āramam paviseyya, pācittiyān ti.

evañ c' idam . . . paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhū tamhā āvāsā pakkamitvā punad eva taṃ āvāsam paccāgacchiṃsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā pakkantā 'ti anāpucchā āramam paviṃsu. tasmaṃ kukkuccam ahoṣi : bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ na santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā āramo pavisitabbo 'ti mayaṃ ca santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā āramam pavisimbā. kacci nu kho mayam pācittiyam āpattim āpannā 'ti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānam sabhikkhukam āramam anāpucchā paviseyya, pācittiyān ti. ||3||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti te vā ārocenti.

sabhikkhuko nāma āramo yattha bhikkhū rukkhamūle pi vasanti.

anāpucchā āramam paviseyyā 'ti bhikkhum vā sāmaṇeram vā āramikam vā anāpucchā parikkhittassa āramassa parikkhepaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa āramassa upacāram okkamantiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sabhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññā santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā āramam pavisati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sabhikkhuke vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. sabhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññā . . . anāpatti. abhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññā,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti santam bhikkhum âpucchâ pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anâpucchâ pavisati, sîsânulokikâ gacchati, yattha bhikkhuniyo sannipatitâ honti tattha gacchati, ârâmena maggo hoti, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||4||

P Â C I T T I Y A, L I I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Upâlissa upajjhâyo âyasmâ Kappitako susâne viharati. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyanam bhikkhuninam mahatarâ bhikkhunî kâlamkatâ hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhunim niharitvâ âyasmato Kappitakassa vihârassa avidûre jhâpetvâ thûpam katvâ gantvâ tasmim thûpe rodanti. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako tena saddena ubbâlho tam thûpam bhinditvâ pakiresi. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo iminâ Kappitakena amhâkam ayyâya thûpo bhinno, handa nam ghâtewâ 'ti mantesum. aññatarâ bhikkhunî âyasmato Upâlissa etam attham ârocesi. âyasmâ Upâli âyasmato Kappitakassa etam attham ârocesi. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako vihârâ nikkhamitvâ nilino acchi. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo yenâyasmato Kappitakassa vihâro ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamtvâ âyasmato Kappitakassa vihâram pâsâñehi ca leḍḍûhi ca ottharâpetvâ mato Kappitako 'ti pakkamimsu. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako tassâ rattiyâ accayena pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ patta-civaram âdâya Vesâlîm piṇḍâya pâvisi. addasamsu kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo âyasmantam Kappitakam piṇḍâya carantam, disvâna evam âhamsu : ayam Kappitako jîvati, ko nu kho amhâkam mantam samharatîti. assosum kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo : ayyena kira Upâlinâ amhâkam manto samhaṭo 'ti. tâ âyasmantam Upâlîm akkosimsu : katham hi nâma ayam kasâvaṭo malamajjano nihînajacco amhâkam mantam samharissatîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .

vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ayyam Upāliṃ akkosissantīti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo Upāliṃ akkosantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . akkosissantī. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhum akkoseyya vā paribhāseyya vā, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhun ti upasampannam.

akkoseyya vā 'ti dasahi vā akkosavatthūhi akkosati etesam vā aññatarena, āpatti pācittiyassa. paribhāseyya vā 'ti bhayam upadamseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññā akkosati vā paribhāsati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematikā . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannam akkosati vā paribhāsati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya, dhammapurekkhārāya, anusāsanipurekkhārāya, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3|| 2||

PĀCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhaṇḍanakārikā hoti kalahārikā vivādakārikā bhassakārikā saṃghe adhikaranakārikā. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tassā kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmakam agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇiyena. atha kho bhikkhunīsaṃghe Thullanandā bhikkhunī pakkantā 'ti Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī āpattiyā adassane ukkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmake tam karaṇiyam tīretvā punad eva

Sāvattim paccāgacchi. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi na pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi na paccugantvā pattacivaram paṭiggahesi na pāniyena āpucchi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī Caṇḍakālīm bhikkhunim etad avoca : kissa tvam ayye mayi āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi na pādodakam . . . āpucchīti. evam h' etaṃ ayye hoti yathā taṃ anāthāyā 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anāthā 'ti. imā maṃ ayye bhikkhuniyo ayaṃ anāthā appaññātā n' atthi imissā koci pativattā 'ti āpattiyā adassane ukkhipimsū 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti kammaṃ vā kammadosaṃ vā kammavipattim vā kamma-sampattim vā 'ti caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsisattīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhāsīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhāsisati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : yā pana bhikkhunī caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
caṇḍikatā nāma kodhanā vuccati.
gaṇo nāma bhikkhunisaṃgho vuccati.
paribhāseyyā 'ti bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti . . .
kamma-sampattim vā 'ti paribhāsati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vā ekabhikkhunim vā anupasa-
pannam vā paribhāsati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya . . . (see LII. 2. 3) . . .
ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo bhikkhuniyo nimantevā bho-

jesi. bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā nātikulāni gantvā ekaccā bhuñjimsu, ekaccā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsu. atha kho so brāhmaṇo paṭivissake etad avoca : bhikkhuniyo mayā ayyā santappitā, etha tumhe pi santappessāmiti. te evam āhaṃsu : kiṃ tvam ayyo amhe santappessasi, yāpi tayā nimantitā tāpi amhākaṃ gharāni āgantvā ekaccā bhuñjimsu, ekaccā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsū 'ti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākaṃ ghare bhuñjitvā aññatra bhuñjissanti. na cāhaṃ paṭibalo yāvadatthaṃ dātun ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brāhmaṇassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni nimantitā vā pavāritā vā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

nimantitā nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena bhojanaena nimantitā. pavāritā nāma, asanaṃ paññāyati, bhojanaṃ paññāyati, hatthapāse ṭhitā abhiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāgum yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam ṭhapetvā avasesam khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni . . . maṃsam. khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti nimantitā appavāritā yāgum pīvati, sāmike apaloketvā bhuñjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī Sāvattiyam aññatarissā visikhāya piṇḍāya caramānā yena aññataram kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho te manussā tam bhikkhunim bhojetvā etad avocum: aññāpi ayye bhikkhuniyo āgacchantū 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo nāgaccheyyun ti bhikkhuniyo upasamkamtivā etad avoca: amukasmim ayye okāse vālā sunakhā caṇḍo balibaddo cikkhallo okāso, mā kho tattha agamithā 'ti. aññatarāpi bhikkhunī tassā visikhāya piṇḍāya caramānā yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho te manussā tam bhikkhunim bhojetvā etad avocum: kissa ayye bhikkhuniyo nāgacchantīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tesam manussānam etam attham ārocesi. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī kulamaccharinī assa, pācittiyanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

kulam nāma . . . suddakulam.

maccharinī assā 'ti katham bhikkhuniyo nāgaccheyyun ti bhikkhunīnam santike kulassa avaṇṇam bhāsati, āpatti pācittiyassa. kulassa vā santike bhikkhunīnam avaṇṇam bhāsati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti kulam na maccharāyantī santam yeva ādīnavam ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamaṃsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, kacci ovâdo iddho ahoṣîti. n' atth' ayye tattha bhikkhu, kuto ovâdo iddho bhavissatîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasissantîti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî abhikkhuke âvâse vassam va-seyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

abhikkhuko nâma âvâso na sakkâ hoti ovâdâya vâ samvâ-sâya vâ gantum.

vassam vasissâmîti senâsanam paññâpeti pâniyam paribho-janiyam upatthâpeti parivenam sammajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. saha aruṇuggamanâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti vassupagatâ bhikkhû pakkantâ vâ honti vibbhantâ vâ kâlamkatâ vâ pakkhasamkantâ vâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamaṃsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, bhikkhusamgho pa-

vârîto 'ti. na mayam ayye bhikkhusamgham pavâremâ 'ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthâ bhikkhusamgham na pavâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavârentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavâressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî vassam vutthâ ubhatosamghe tîhi thânehi na pavâreyya ditthena vâ sutena vâ parisankâya vâ, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vassam vutthâ nâma purimam vâ temâsam pacchimam vâ temâsam vutthâ.

ubhatosamghe tîhi thânehi na pavâressâmi ditthena vâ sutena vâ parisankâya vâ 'ti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmim Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovadanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: eth' ayye ovâdam gamissâmâ 'ti. yam hi mayam ayye gaccheyyâma ovâdassa kâraṇâ, ayyâ chabbaggiyâ idh' eva âgantvâ amhe ovodantîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâdam na gacchissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâdam na gacchantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâ-

daṃ na gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ
. . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na
gaccheyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunṭi.

ovādo nāma aṭṭha garudhammā. saṃvāso nāma eka-
kammaṃ ekuddeso samasikkhātā.

ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na gacchissāmi dhuraṃ
nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā dutiyikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ
na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā
'ti. ||2|| 2 ||

PÂCĪTTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo uposathaṃ pi na pucchanti ovādaṃ
pi na yācanti. bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti:
kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uposathaṃ pi na pucchissanti
ovādaṃ pi na yācissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave
bhikkhuniyo . . . na yācantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi
buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo
. . . na yācissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . .
uddisantu :

anvaddhamāsaṃ bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusaṃghato dve dham-
mā paccāsimsitabbā uposathapucchakaṃ ca ovādūpa-
saṃkamaṇā ca. taṃ atikkāmentiyā pācittiyān ti. ||1||

anvaddhamāsaṇ ti anuposathikaṃ.

uposatho nāma dve uposathā cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca.
ovādo nāma aṭṭha garudhammā.

uposathaṃ pi na pucchissāmi ovādaṃ pi na yācissāmi
dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte . . . (LVIII. 2. 1-2) . . . ādi-
kammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî pasâkhe jâtam gaṇḍam purisena saddhim eken' ekâ bhedâpesi. atha kho so puriso tam bhikkhunim dûsetum upakkami. sâ vissaram akâsi. bhikkhuniyo upadhâvitvâ tam bhikkhunim etad avocum : kissa tvam ayye vissaram akâsîti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuni nam etam attham ârocasi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhunî pasâkhe jâtam gaṇḍam purisena saddhim eken' ekâ bhedâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . bhedâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . bhedâpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî pasâkhe jâtam gaṇḍam vâ rûhitam vâ anapaloketvâ samgham vâ gaṇam vâ purisena saddhim eken' ekâ bhedâpeyya vâ phâlâpeyya vâ dhovâpeyya vâ âlimpâpeyya vâ bandhâpeyya vâ mocâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyanti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunti.
 pasâkhan nâma adhonâbhi ubbhajânumaṇḍalam.
 jâtan ti tattha jâtam.
 gaṇḍo nâma yo koci gaṇḍo. rûhitam nâma yam kiñci vaṇo.
 anapaloketvâ 'ti anâpucchâ.
 samgho nâma bhikkhunîsamgho vuccati. gaṇo nâma sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vuccanti.
 puriso nâma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchânagato viññû paṭibalo dûsetum.
 saddhin ti ekato.
 eken' ekâ 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca.
 bhindâ 'ti ânâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. bhinne âpatti pâcittiyassa. phâlêhîti ânâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. phâlêti âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhovâ 'ti (âlimpâ 'ti, bandhâhîti,

mocehīti) ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhote (litte, baddhe, mutte) āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti apaloketvā bhedāpeti vā phālāpeti vā . . . mocāpeti vā, yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, ummattikāya, ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

ārāmaṅga chattho.

PĀCITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpeti. sā piṇḍāya carati. manussā evam āhamsu : deth' ayyāya bhikkham, garubhārā ayyā 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. viga- rahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessantīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācitti- yan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

gabbhinī nāma āpannasattā vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti upasampādeyya. vuṭṭhāpessāmīti gaṇam vā ācarinim vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati simam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā, kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyāya āpatti pācittiyassa, gaṇassa ca ācariniyā ca āpatti dukka- ṭassa. ||1||

gabbhiniyā gabbhinisaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. gabbhiniyā vematikā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gabbhi- niyā agabbhinisaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, anāpatti. agabbhiniyā gab-

bhinisaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā agabbhinisaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gabbhiniṃ agabbhinisaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, agabbhiniṃ agabbhinisaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo. pāyantim vuṭṭhāpentī. sā piṇḍāya carati. manussā evam āhaṃsu: deth' ayyāya bhikkhaṃ, sadutiyaikā ayyā 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma . . . (LXI. 1. *Instead of gabbhiniṃ read pāyantim*) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pāyantim vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūntī.

pāyantī nāma mātā vā hoti dhātī vā.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. *Read pāyantiyā pāyantīsaññā, apāyantisaññā, etc.*) . . . ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī. tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessantī.

n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya sikkhamānāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā bhikkhunīnaṃ pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim paggahevā evaṃ assa vacanīyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ yācāmīti. dutiyam pi yācitabbā — pa — tatiyam pi yācitabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu 'me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ yācati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dadeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . yācati. saṃgho itthannāmāya . . . deti. yassā ayyāya khamati itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiyaṃ dānaṃ sā tuṅh' assa. yassā na khamati, sā bhāseyya. dinnā saṃghena itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti, khamati . . . dhārayāmīti.

sā sikkhamānā evaṃ vadehīti vattabbā : pānātipātā veramaṇiṃ dve vassāni avitikkammasamādānaṃ samādiyāmi, adinnādānā veramaṇiṃ . . . samādiyāmi; abrahmacariyaṃ . . . musāvādā . . . surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā . . . vikālabhojanā veramaṇiṃ dve vassāni avitikkammasamādānaṃ samādiyāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
dve vassānīti dve saṃvaccharāni.

asikkhitasikkhâ nâma sikkhâ vâ na dinnâ hoti dinnâ vâ sikkhâ kupitâ.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ vuṭṭhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummatikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhâpentî. bhikkhuniyo evam âhamsu : etha sikkhamânâ imam jânâtha imam detha imam âharatha iminâ attho imam kappiyam karothâ 'ti. tâ evam âhamsu : na mayam ayye sikkhamânâ, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpessantî. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — vigarahitvâ dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya sikkhamânâya vuṭṭhânasammutim dâtuṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya sikkhamânâya saṃgham upasamkamitvâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacaniyo :

ahaṃ ayye itthannāma itthannāmāya ayyāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhānasammutiṃ yācāmi. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamānā read dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā sikkhamānā; instead of dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti read vuṭṭhānasammuti*) . . . dhārayāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarāhitvā . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā sikkhamānaṃ saṃghena asaṃmatāṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dve vassānīti dve saṃvaccharāni.

sikkhitasikkhā nāma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā.

asaṃmatā nāma nāttidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhānasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā sikkhamānaṃ saṃghena saṃmatāṃ vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyāṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ānadvādasavassaṃ gihigatāṃ vuṭṭhāpentī, tā akkhamā honti sītassa uṇhassa jigacchāya pipāsāya ḍaṃsamakasavātātapasirīsapasamphassānaṃ duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedānānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tibbānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ paṇaharānaṃ anadhivāsakajātikā honti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācentī : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ānadvādasavassaṃ gihigatāṃ vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarāhi buddho bhagavā : ka-

thaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. ūnavādasavassā bhikkhave gihigatā akkhamā hoti sītassa . . . anadhivāsakajātikā hoti. dvādasavassā ca kho bhikkhave gihigatā khamā hoti sītassa . . . adhivāsakajātikā hoti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ūnavādasavassam gihigataṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūnti.

ūnavādasavassā nāma appattadvādasavassā.

gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

ūnavādasavassāya ūnavādasavassasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūn° vematikā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūn° paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, anāpatti. paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya ūnavādasavassasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par° vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par° paripuṇṇasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ūnavādasavassam paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, paripuṇṇadvādasavassam paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpenti. tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpessanti — pa —. saccaṃ kira . . . vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā

dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutiṃ dâtum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanîyo: ahaṃ ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ saṃghaṃ . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamânâ read paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ*) . . . dhârayâmi.

sâ paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ evaṃ vadehîti vattabbâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî paripuṇṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ nâma pattadvâdasavassâ.

gihigatâ nâma purisantaragatâ vuccati.

dve vassânîti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti paripuṇṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhâpenti. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ âhamsu: etha sikkhamânâ . . . (LXIV. 1) . . . katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhâpessantîti . . . bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya vuṭṭhânasammutiṃ dâtum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya paripuṇṇadvâdasa-

vassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacaniyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannāma itthannāmāya ayyāya paripunṇadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhānasammutiṃ yācāmi. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamāna read paripunṇadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā ; instead of dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti read vuṭṭhānasammuti*) . . . dhārayāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigaravitvā . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni paripunṇadvādasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripunṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.

gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.

dve vassānīti dve saṃvaccharāni.

sikkhitasikkhā nāma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā.

asammata nāma nāttidutiyena kammaena vuṭṭhānasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripunṇadvādasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena sammataṃ vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni sahaḷviniṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n'eva anuggaṇhāti na anuggaṇhāpeti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sahaḷviniṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n'eva

anuggaṇhissati na anuggaṇhâpessatîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . na anuggaṇhâpetîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . na anuggaṇhâpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî sahajîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva anuggaṇheyya na anuggaṇhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
sahajîvinî nâma saddhivihârinî vuccati.
vuṭṭhâpetvâ 'ti upasampâdetvâ.
dve vassânîti dve saṃvaccharâni.

n' eva anuggaṇheyyâ 'ti na sayam anuggaṇheyya uddesena paripucchâya ovâdena anusâsaniyâ. na anuggaṇhâpeyyâ 'ti na aññaṃ âṇâpeyya.

dve vassâni n' eva anuggaṇhissâmi na anuggaṇhâpessâmiti dhuraṃ nikkhattamate âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhanti, tâ bâlâ honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ akappiyam vâ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhissantîti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nânubandhantîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nânubandhissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī vuṭṭhāpitaṃ pavattiniṃ dve vassāni
nānubandheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

vuṭṭhāpitaṃ ti upasampāditaṃ. pavattinī nāma upajjhā
vuccati.

dve vassānīti dve saṃvaccharāni.

nānubandheyyā 'ti na sayam upatṭhaheyya. dve vassāni
nānubandhissāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte āpatti pācitti-
yassa. ||1||

anāpatti upajjhā bālā vā hoti alajjinī vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu,
ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahaḥjīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā
n'eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi, sāmiko aggahesi. yā tā
bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā
Thullanandā sahaḥjīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā n'eva vūpakāsessati na
vupakāsāpessati, sāmiko aggahesi. sac' āyaṃ bhikkhunī
pakkantā assa, na ca sāmiko gaṇheyyā 'ti — pa —. saccam
kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahaḥjīvinim vuṭṭhā-
petvā n'eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi, sāmiko aggahesiti.
saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi
nāma bhikkhave . . . n'eva vūpakāsessati na vūpakāsā-
pessati, sāmiko aggahesi. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ
. . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī sahaḥjīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā n'eva
vūpakāseyya na vūpakāsāpeyya antamaso chappañca-
jojanāni pi, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . bhikkhunīti.

sahaḥjīvinī nāma saddhivihārīnī vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpetvā 'ti upasampādetvā.

n'eva vūpakāseyyā 'ti na sayam vūpakāseyya. na vūpakāsāpeyyā 'ti na aññam āṇāpeyya. n'eva vūpakāsessāmi na vūpakāsāpessāmi antamaso chappañcayojanāni pīti dhuram nikkhattamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā dutiyikam bhikkhunim na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

gabbhinīvaggo sattamo.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ūnavīsativassam kumāribhūtam vuṭṭhāpenti. tā akkhamā honti sītassa . . . (LXV. *Instead of ūnavādāsavassā gihigatā read ūnavīsativassā kumāribhūtā; instead of dvādāsavassā read vīsativassā*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni ūnavīsativassam kumāribhūtam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūnti.

ūnavīsativassā nāma appattavīsativassā.

kumāribhūtā nāma sāmaṇerī vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXV. 2. *Read ūnavīsativassā, paripuṇṇavīsativassā*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇavīsativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpenti.

tā bālā . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ *read* paripuṇṇavisativassam kumāribhūtaṃ) . . . bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhārasavassāya kumāribhūtāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dātuṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā : tāya aṭṭhārasavassāya kumāribhūtāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvād° gihig° *read* aṭṭhārasavassā kumāribhūtā) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇavisativassam kumāribhūtaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripuṇṇavisativassā nāma pattavisativassā.

kumāribhūtā nāma sāmaṇerī vuccati.

dve vassānīti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripuṇṇavisativassam kumāribhūtaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇavisativassam kumāribhūtaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpenti. bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu : etha sikkhamānā imaṃ jānātha imaṃ detha imaṃ āharatha iminā attho imaṃ kappiyaṃ karothā 'ti. tā evam āhaṃsu : na mayaṃ ayye sikkhamānā, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . (LXVII. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvādasav° gihig° *read* paripuṇṇavisativ° kumāribh°) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇavisativassam kumāribhūtaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
 paripuññavisativassâ nâma pattavisativassâ.
 kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmañeri vuccati.
 dve vassânîti dve samvaccharâni.
 sikkhitasikkhâ nâma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.
 asammatâ nâma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhânasammuti
 na dinnâ hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti pari-
 puññavisativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dham-
 mesu sikkhitasikkham samghena sammataṃ vuṭṭhâpeti,
 ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnavâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpenti, tâ bâlâ
 hontî abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ akappiyam vâ, saddhi-
 vihâriṇiyo pi bâlâ hontî abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ
 akappiyam vâ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti:
 katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ûnavâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpessan-
 tîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti.
 saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi
 nâma . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannâ-
 nam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ûnavâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeyya,
 pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
 ûnavâdasavassâ nâma appattadvâdasavassâ.
 vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti
 dukkatassa. ||1||
 anâpatti paripuññadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya,
 âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpentī, tā bālā honti . . . (LXXIV. 1. *Instead of* ūnavādasavassā *read* paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammataṃ) . . . n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya bhikkhuniyā vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ dātum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya bhikkhuniyā saṃgham upasaṃkamitvā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā vuḍḍhānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ pāde vanditvā ukkuṭīkam nisīditvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo: ahaṃ ayye itthannāma paripuṇṇadvādasavassā bhikkhuni saṃgham vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ yācāmi. dutiyam pi yācitabbā — pa — tatiyam pi yācitabbā. sā bhikkhuni saṃghena paricchitabbā byattāyaṃ bhikkhuni lajjinīti. sace bālā ca hoti alajjinī ca, na dātabbā. sace bālā hoti lajjinī, na dātabbā. sace byattā hoti alajjinī, na dātabbā. sace byattā ca hoti lajjinī ca, dātabbā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā: byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya saṃgho nāpetabbo: suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāma paripuṇṇadvādasavassā bhikkhuni saṃgham vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ yācati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam . . . (*comp.* LXIII. 1, *etc.*) . . . dhārayāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuni.

paripuṇṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.

asammataṃ nāma nāttidutiyena kammaṇa vuṭṭhāpanasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti pari-
punnadvādasavassā saṃghena sammatā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummatti-
kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhikkhunīsaṃghaṃ upa-
saṃkamitvā vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ yāceti. atha kho bhi-
kkhunīsaṃgho Caṇḍakālīṃ bhikkhuniṃ paricchitvā alaṃ
tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ na adāsi.
Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī sādhu 'ti paṭisuṇi. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhunīsaṃgho aññāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ vuṭṭhā-
panasammutiṃ deti. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati
vipāceti : aham eva nūna bālā, aham eva nūna alajjinī, yaṃ
saṃgho aññāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ deti,
mayham eva na detīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . .
vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī alaṃ tāva te
ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti vuccamānā sādhu 'ti paṭisuṇitvā pacchā
khīyadhammaṃ āpajjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhi-
kkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī alaṃ tāva . . . āpajjīti.
saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi
nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī alaṃ tāva . . .
āpajjissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :
yā pana bhikkhunī alaṃ tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti
vuccamānā sādhu 'ti paṭisuṇitvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ
āpajjeyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

alaṃ tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti alaṃ tāva te ayye
upasampādītēna.

sādhu 'ti paṭisuṇitvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjati, āpatti
pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti pakatiyā chandā dosā mohā bhayā karontāṃ
khīyati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā sikkhamānā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ upasaṃkamitvā upasampadaṃ yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhunī taṃ sikkhamānaṃ sace me tvam ayye cīvaraṃ dassasi evāhan taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmiti vatvā n' eva vuṭṭhāpeti na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karoti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā bhikkhuniṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sikkhamānaṃ sace me . . . n' eva vuṭṭhāpessati na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karotīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī sikkhamānaṃ sace me tvam ayye cīvaraṃ dassasi evāhan taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmiti vatvā sā pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyya na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūti.
sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhā.

sace me tvam . . . vuṭṭhāpessāmiti evāhan taṃ upasampādessāmi.

sā pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti na sayam vuṭṭhāpeyya. na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ kareyyā 'ti na aññaṃ āpēyya. n' eva vuṭṭhāpessāmi na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karissāmiti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ sikkhamânâ Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvâ upasampadam yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tam sikkhamânam etad avoca : sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ . . . (see LXXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî sikkhamânam sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyikini n' eva vuṭṭhâpeyya na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.

sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasîti dve samvaccharâni upaṭṭhahissasi. evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti evâhan tam upasampâdessâmi.

sâ pacchâ . . . (LXXVII. 2) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsattham kumârakasamsattham caṇḍim sokâvâsam Caṇḍakâlim sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpeti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ purisasamsattham . . . vuṭṭhâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsattham . . . vuṭṭhâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsattham

. . . vuṭṭhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . .
uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī purisasamsaṭṭhaṃ kumārakasam-
saṭṭhaṃ caṇḍim sokāvāsaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya,
pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

puriso nāma pattavisativasso. kumārako nāma appattavi-
sativasso. samsaṭṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena
samsaṭṭhā.

caṇḍī nāma kodhanā vuccati. sokāvāsā nāma paresaṃ
dukkhaṃ uppādeti sokaṃ āvisati.

sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-
sikkhā.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti
dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā
'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi
ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeti. mātāpitaro pi sā-
miko pi ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma
ayyā Thullanandā amhehi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ
vuṭṭhāpessatīti. assosaṃ kho bhikkhuniyo mātāpitunnaṃ
pi sāmikassa pi . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo
appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thulla-
nandā mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamā-
naṃ vuṭṭhāpessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thulla-
nandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi . . . vuṭṭhāpetīti. saccaṃ
bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma
bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi . . . vuṭṭhā-
pessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi vā sāmikena vā ananu-
ññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

mātāpitāro nāma janakā vuccanti. sāmiko nāma yena
pariggahitā hoti.

ananuññātā 'ti anāpucchā.

sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhi-
tasikkhā.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti
dukkatassa. ||1||

anāpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, apaloketvā vuṭṭhāpeti,
ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena
Thullanandā bhikkhunī sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmīti
there bhikkhū sannipātetvā pahūtaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojani-
yaṃ passitvā na tāvāhaṃ ayyā sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpessā-
mīti there bhikkhū uyyojetvā Devadattaṃ Kokālikam
Kaṭamorakatissakam Khaṇḍadeviyā puttam Sam-
uddadattaṃ sannipātetvā sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpesi.
yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi
nāma ayyā Thullanandā pārivāsikachandadānena sikkha-
mānaṃ vuṭṭhāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
Thullanandā bhikkhunī pārivāsikachandadānena sikkhamā-
naṃ vuṭṭhāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bha-
gavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī
. . . vuṭṭhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . .
uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī pārivāsikachandadānena sikkha-
mānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pārivāsikachandānenā 'ti vuṭṭhitāya parisāya.
 sikkhamānā nāma . . . (LXXX. 2. 1) . . . ācariniyā ca
 āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||
 anāpatti avuṭṭhitāya parisāya vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya,
 ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpenti, upassayo na
 sammati. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhik-
 kkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpessanti, upassayo na sammattīti.
 assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipā-
 centānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti:
 katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpessantīti
 — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo anuvassam
 vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā:
 katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. n' etam
 bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī anuvassam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācitti-
 yan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
 anuvassan ti anusamvaccharam.
 vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||
 anāpatti ekantarikam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammi-
 kāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve vuṭṭhāpenti. upassayo
 tath' eva na sammati. manussā tath' eva ujjhāyanti khīyanti

vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ekavassaṃ dve vuṭṭhāpessanti, upassayo tath' eva na sammatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khīyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti . . . (comp. LXXXII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekavassaṃ dve vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
ekavassan ti ekaṃ samvaccharam.

dve vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti dve upasampādeyya. dve vuṭṭhāpessā-mīti gaṇaṃ vā . . . (LXI. 2) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti ekantarikaṃ vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

kumāribhūtavaggo aṭṭhamo.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo chattupāhanaṃ dhārenti. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo chattupāhanaṃ dhāressanti seyyathāpi gihikāmahoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo chattupāhanaṃ dhāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . dhārentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . dhāressanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī chattupāhanaṃ dhāreyya, pācittiyan ti. evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aṅṅatarā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti,

tassā vinā chattupāhanam na phāsu hoti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā chattupāhanam. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agilānā chattupāhanam dhāreyya, pācittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

agilānā nāma yassā vinā chattupāhanam phāsu hoti. gilānā nāma yassā vinā chattupāhanam na phāsu hoti.

chattam nāma tīpi chattāni setachattam kilāñjachattam pañnachattam maṇḍalabandham salākabandham.

dhāreyyā 'ti sakim pi dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

agilānā agilānasaññā chattupāhanam dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilānā vematikā . . . agilānā gilānasaññā . . .

āpatti pācittiyassa. chattam dhāreti na upāhanam, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upāhanam dhāreti na chattam, āpatti dukka-

ṭassa. gilānā agilānasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā gilānasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānāya, ārāme āramupacāre dhāreti, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . yāyantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . yāyissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī yānena yāyeyya, pācittiyān ti.

evañi c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti, na sakkoti padasā gantum. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā yānam. evañi ca pana . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agilānā yānena yāyeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

agilānā nāma sakkoti padasā gantum. gilānā nāma na sakkoti padasā gantum.

yānam nāma vayham ratho sakaṭam sandamānikā sivikā pātāñki.

yāyeyyā 'ti sakim pi yāyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

agilānā agilānasaññā yānena yāyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilānā vematikā . . . agilānā gilānasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. gilānā agilānasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā gilānasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī aññatarissā itthiyā kulūpikā hoti. atha kho sā itthi tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : hand' ayye imam samghānim amukāya nāma itthiyā dehīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī sac' āham pattena ādāya gacchāmi vissaro me bhavissatīti paṭimuñcitvā agamāsi. tassā rathiyāya suttake chinne vippakiriyimsu. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo samghānim dhāressanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmahoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā

. . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī saṃghāṇiṃ dhāressatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī saṃghāṇiṃ dhāressīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . dhāressati. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī saṃghāṇiṃ dhāreyya, pācittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

saṃghāṇi nāma yā kāci kaṭūpagā.

dhāreyyā 'ti sakim pi dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, katisuttakaṃ dhāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālaṃkāraṃ dhārenti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo itthālaṃkāraṃ dhāressanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālaṃkāraṃ dhāressantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave . . . dhārentīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . dhāressantīti. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī itthālaṃkāraṃ dhāreyya, pācittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

itthālaṃkāro nāma sisūpago givūpago hatthūpago pādūpago kaṭūpago.

dhāreyyā 'ti sakim pi dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattھیyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyanti. manussā . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyeyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

gandho nāma yo koci gandho. vaṇṇakan nāma yaṃ kiñci vaṇṇakaṃ.

nhāyeyyā 'ti nhāyati, payoge dukkaṭṭhaṃ, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattھیyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo vāsitaṅkena piṇṇākena nhāyanti. manussā . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read vāsitaṅkena nhāyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī vāsitaṅkena piṇṇākena nhāyeyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

vāsitaṅkaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci vāsitaṅkaṃ. piṇṇākaṃ nāma tilapiṭṭhaṃ vuccati.

nhāyeyyā 'ti nhāyati, payoge dukkaṭṭhaṃ, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, pakatipiṇṇākena nhāyati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpenti pi parimaddāpenti pi. manussā vihāracārikam āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpessanti pi parimaddāpessanti pi, seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpessanti pīti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpenti pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpessanti pi. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpeyya vā parimaddāpeyya vā, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

ummaddāpeyya vā 'ti, ummaddāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. parimaddāpeyya vā 'ti, sambāhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XCI-XCIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sikkhamānāya ummaddāpenti pī parimaddāpenti pi —pa— sāmaṇeriyā umm° pi par° pi —pa— gihiniyā umm° pi par° pi. manussā vihāracārikam āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi

nāma bhikkhuniyo gihiniyā ummaddāpessanti pi parimaddāpessanti pi, seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī sikkhamānāya (sāmaṇeriyā, gihiniyā) ummaddāpeyya vā parimaddāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā. sāmaṇerī nāma dasasikkhāpadikā. gihinī nāma agārini vuccati.

ummaddāpeyya vā 'ti, ummaddāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. parimaddāpeyya vā 'ti, sambāhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XCIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anāpucchā āsane nisīdanti. bhikkhū . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anāpucchā āsane nisīdissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . nisīdantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . nisīdissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhussa purato anāpucchā āsane nisīdeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhussa purato 'ti upasampannassa purato.

anāpucchā 'ti anapaloketvā.

āsane nisīdeyyā 'ti antamaso chamāya pi nisīdati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā āsane nisīdati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite āpucchita-

saññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā āsane nisīdati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XCV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo anokāsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchanti. bhikkhū . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anokāsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . (see XCIV. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī anokāsakatam bhikkhum pañham puccheyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

anokāsakatan ti anāpucchā.

bhikkhun ti upasampannam.

pañham puccheyyā 'ti, suttante okāsam kārāpetvā vinayam vā abhidhammam vā pucchati, āpatti pācittiyassa. vinaye okāsam kārāpetvā suttantam vā abhidhammam vā pucchati, āpatti pācittiyassa. abhidhamme okāsam kārāpetvā suttantam vā vinayam vā pucchati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā pañham pucchati . . . (XCIV. 2. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti okāsam kārāpetvā pucchati, anodissa okāsam kārāpetvā yattha katthaci pucchati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XCVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî asamkacchikâ gâmaṃ piṇḍâya pâvisi. tassâ rathiyâya vâtamaṇḍalikâ saṃghâṭiyo ukkhipiṃsu. manussâ ukkuṭṭhiṃ akaṃsu sundaro ayyâya tanutaro 'ti. sâ bhikkhunî manussehi uppaṇḍiyamânâ mañku ahoṣi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî upassayaṃ gantvâ bhikkhuninaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhunî asamkacchikâ gâmaṃ pavissatti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . pâvisiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave . . . pavissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî asamkacchikâ gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyān ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

asamkacchikâ 'ti vinâ saṃkacchikaṃ. saṃkacchikan nâma adhakkhakaṃ ubbhanâbhi tassa paṭicchâdanatthâya.

gâmaṃ paviseyyâ 'ti parikkhittassa gâmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkâmentiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. aparikkhittassa gâmassa upacâraṃ okkamantiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti acchinnacivarikâya, naṭṭhacivarikâya, gilânâya, asatiyâ, ajânantiyâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

chattavaggo navamo.

uddiṭṭhâ kho ayyâyo chasaṭṭhisatâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ. tath' ayyâyo pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etth' ayyâyo, tasmâ tuṃhî, evam etam dhârayâmi.

khuddakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo aṭṭha paṭidesaniyā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manāpaṃ kassa sāduraṃ na rucattīti. assosuraṃ kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannaṃ . . . uddisantu: yā pana bhikkhuni sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, paṭidesetabbaṃ tāya bhikkhuniyā gārayhaṃ ayye dhammaṃ āpajjīṃ asappāyaṃ paṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti. evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhuniṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gilānā honti. gilānapuccikā bhikkhuniyo gilānā bhikkhuniyo etad avocuraṃ: kacci ayye khamaniyaṃ kacci yāpaniyaṃ ti. pubbe mayaṃ ayye sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ ti kukkucāyantaṃ na viññāpema, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuraṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā sappiṃ viññāpetvā

bhuñjituṃ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agilānā sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, paṭidesetabbam tāya bhikkhuniyā gārayham ayye dhammam āpajjīṃ asappāyam pāṭidesaniyam, taṃ paṭidesemīti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

agilānā nāma yassā vinā sappinā phāsu hoti. gilānā nāma yassā vinā sappinā na phāsu hoti.

sappi nāma gosappi vā ajikāsappi vā māhisam vā sappi, yesam mamsam kappati tesam sappi.

agilānā attano atthāya viññāpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. ||1||

agilānā agilānasaññā sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjati, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. agilānā vematikā . . . agilānā gilānasaññā . . . āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. gilānā agilānasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ~~gilānā vematikā~~, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā gilānasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānāya, gilānā hutvā viññāpetvā agilānā bhuñjati, gilānāya sesakam bhuñjati, ñātakānam, pavāritānam, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀṬIDESANIYA, II-VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo telam viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. *saṅkhepaṃ*. madhum viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. phāṇitam . . . maccham . . . mamsam . . . khīram . . . dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. manussā . . . (I. 1. 1-2 *Instead of sappiṃ read dadhim*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agilānā telam (madhum, phāṇitam, maccham, mamsam, khīram, dadhim) viññāpetvā bhuñ-

jeyya, paṭidesetabbaṃ tāya bhikkhuniyā gārayhaṃ ayye dhammaṃ āpajjīṃ asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunī.

agilānā nāma yassā vinā dadhinā phāsu hoti. gilānā nāma yassā vinā dadhinā na phāsu hoti.

telaṃ nāma tilatelaṃ sāsapatelaṃ madhukatelaṃ eraṇḍakatelaṃ vasātelaṃ. madhu nāma makkhikāmadhu. phāṇitaṃ nāma ucchumhā nibbattaṃ. maccho nāma odako vuccati. maṃsaṃ nāma yesaṃ maṃsaṃ kappati tesāṃ maṃsaṃ. khīraṃ nāma gokhīraṃ vā ajikākhīraṃ vā māhisāṃ vā khīraṃ, yesāṃ maṃsaṃ kappati tesāṃ khīraṃ. dadhi nāma tesāṃ ũeva dadhi.

agilānā attano atthāya . . . (I. 2. *Instead of sappiṃ read dadhiṃ*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā. tath' ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṃhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmiti.

pāṭidesaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo sekhiyā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāseti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāsessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo nivāsessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . nivāsetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . nivāsessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

parimaṇḍalam nivāsessāmīti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

parimaṇḍalam nivāsetabbaṃ nābhimaṇḍalam jānumaṇḍalam paṭicchādentiyā. yā anādariyaṃ paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambentā nivāseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatīyā, ajānantīyā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||1||

— gha —.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo udaye uccāram pi passāvam pi khelaṃ pi karonti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo udaye . . . karissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhi-

kkhuniyo . . . karissantīti. atha kho bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karontīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

na uduke uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karissāmiti sikkhā karaṇiyā 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena gilānā bhikkhuniyo uduke uccāraṃ pi passāvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi kātuṃ kukkuccāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā uduke . . . kātuṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

na uduke agilānā uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karissāmiti sikkhā karaṇiyā.

na uduke agilānāya uccāro vā passāvo vā kheḷo vā katabbo. yā anādariyaṃ paṭicca uduke agilānā uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅgicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, gilānāya, thale kato udakaṃ ottharati, āpadaṃsu, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanāṭṭāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2|| 75 ||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo sekhiyā dhammā. tath' ayyāyo . . . dhārayāmiti.

sekhiyā niṭṭhitā.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti : upannuppannānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ samathāya vūpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūlḥavinayo dātabbo, paṭiññāya kāretabbaṃ, yebhuyyasikā, tassa pāpiyyasikā, tiṇavatthārako 'ti.

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo . . . dhārayāmiti.

uddiṭṭhaṃ kho ayyāyo nidānaṃ, uddiṭṭhā aṭṭha pārājikā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā sattarasa saṃghādisesā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā chasaṭṭhisatā pācittiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā sekhiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā. ettakaṃ tassa bhagavato suttāgataṃ suttapariyāpannaṃ anvaddhamāsaṃ uddesaṃ āgacchati. tattha sabbāh' eva samaggāhi sammodamānāhi avivadamānāhi sikkhitabban ti.

Bhikkhuvibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ubbatovibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE
COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

A : India Office MS. of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B : MS. of the Paris National Library, fonds Pâli 6 (Burmese writing).—A and B are evidently copies of the same original.

C : MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 502 (Burmese writing). This MS., which extends only to the end of the Bhikkhuvibhāṅga, belongs to the more ancient MSS. of the Berlin collection.

D : BUDDHAGHOSA'S Aṭṭhakathā : MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

पलित्तिग, 1.—1, Hatthako AD, Hatthako and Hattako BC.—vādakkhitto AB, vādakkhito C. Buddhaghosa: vādakkhito 'ti vādam karissāmīti evaṃ parivitakkītena vādena paravādisantikam khitto parikkhitto (corrected into pakkhitto) pahito pesito atto vādam pi vā sakena cittena khitto, yatra yatra vādo tatra tatr' eva samdisattīti pi vādakkhitto.—bhāsati, bhāsissati, and afterwards, bhaṇissati, bhaṇasi, bhaṇissasi AB; bhāsissati, bhāsasi, bhāsissasi C throughout the whole chapter.—2. 1, byappato A, byappatho B, byapato C. Buddhagh. : byappatho 'ti vacanapatho, vācā yeva hi aññesaṃ ditṭhānugatiṃ āpajjantānam (sic) pathabhūtato (sic) byapatho 'ti vuccati.—6, pamuṭṭho C constantly. Comp. vol. iii. p. 165, and the Various Readings, p. 275.

PĀCĪTṬIYA, 2.— 1. 2, Buddhagh. : Nandivisālo . . . bodhisatto tena samayena hoti. Comp. Jātaka vol. i. p. 191 seq. ed. Fausböll. —maṃ tvam brahmaṇa AB, tvam brahmaṇa maṃ C. —gurubbhāraṃ C. —udabbati AB, udabbahi C. —alabhesi AB, alabhesi C. —c(a) (after tena) deest in C. —me (after tadāpi) deest in C. Comp. Sekhiya, 69. If me is, as I believe, the genuine reading, this passage receives some importance as showing that this story, which does not contain in itself any direct allusion to Nandivisāla's being the Bodhisatta in a former existence, was considered nevertheless, not only by the commentators, but previously by the redactors of the Piṭakas themselves, as a Jātaka referring to a former birth of the Buddha. The same would hold good, most probably, of other similar stories. The opinion pronounced by me recently, "Buddha, sein Leben, etc.," p. 197, note 1, would have to be modified accordingly.— 2. 1, Buddh. : venajātiti tacchakajāti, veḷukārajātiti pi vadanti . . . , avakaṇṇakādi dāsānaṃ nāmaṃ hoti. —vā pana (before janapadesu) is constantly omitted in C. —Buddh. : oññātan ti avamatam, uññātan ti pi paṭhanti. —Buddh. : kâṭakotacikāya vā 'ti kâṭan ti purisanimittam, koṭacikā 'ti itthinimittam, etehi vā yo akkoso eso hīno nāma akkoso 'ti.— 6 (end of the paragraph), here and several times in the corresponding passages in this chapter and Pâc. 3 C reads, n' atthi amhākaṃ sugati, duggati yeva amh° p°. I believe the reading of AB to be the correct one; "na mayam paṇḍitā byattā . . . n' atth' amhākaṃ duggati" means, "We are not learned, clever . . . or such persons as are free from being reborn in a state of punishment." The misunderstanding which gave origin to the reading of C, is very natural.— 7, davakamyatā AB, davyakamyatāya C constantly. Buddh. : davakamyatāya pana upasampanne pi anupasampanne pi sabbavāresu dubbhāsitaṃ. davakamyatā nāma kheḷihasādhippayatā.— 9, After ummattakassa C inserts, khittacittissa vedanattassa.

PĀCĪTṬIYA, 3— 1, imassa, amussa AB, imesaṃ, amusaṃ C constantly.— 2, As to the end of this paragraph, comp. Pâc. 2. 2. 6.

PĀCĪTṬIYA, 4.— 2. 1, Before padaṃ anupadam, C inserts,

padaso dhammaṃ nâma. —Buddh. : tattha padan ti eko gâthâpâdo adhippeto. anupadan ti dutiyapâdo. anvakkharan ti ekekam akkharam. anubyañjanan ti purimabyañjanena sadisaṃ pacchâbyañjanam. yaṃ kiñci ekam akkharam anvakkharam, akkharasamûho anubyañjanam, anubyañjanasamûho padam. paṭhamapadam padam eva, dutiyam anupadan ti evam ettha nânâkaranam veditabbam. idâni padam nâma ekato pathitvâ (corrected into pathapetvâ) ekato osâpentiti gâthâbandham dhammaṃ vâcento manopubbaṅgamâ dhammâ 'ti evam ekekam padam sâmaṇerena saddhim ekato ârabhitvâ ekato 'va niṭṭhâpeti, evam vâcentassa padagaṇanâya pâcittiyo veditabbam. anupadam nâma pâṭekkam pathâpetvâ ekato osâpenti, therena manopubbaṅgamâ dhammâ 'ti vutte sâmanero tam padam apâpuṇitvâ manoseṭṭhâ manomayâ 'ti dutiyapadam ekato bhaṇati. ime pâṭekkam pathâpetvâ ekato osâpenti nâma. evam vâcentassâpi anupadagaṇanâya pâcittiyo. anvakkharam nâma rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamâno run ti (run ti A, ruppan ti B, rūpan ti C) opâtetiti rūpaṃ aniccan ti bhaṇa sâmaṇerâ 'ti vuccamâno rûkâramattam eva ekato vatvâ tiṭṭhati. evam vâcentassâpi anvakkharagaṇanâya pâcittiyo. gâthâbandhe pi ca esa nayo labbhati yeva. anubyañjanam nâma rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamâno vedanâ aniccâ 'ti saddam. nicchâretiti rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ vedanâ aniccâ 'ti idaṃ suttaṃ vâciyamâno therena rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamâno sâmaṇero sîghapaññatâya vedanâ aniccâ 'ti imaṃ aniccapadam therassa rūpaṃ aniccan ti etena aniccapadena saddhim ekato bhaṇanto vâcam nicchâreti. evam vâcentassâpi anubyañjanagaṇanâya pâcittiyo. —akkharaakkh° A, akkharâ-akkh° B, akkharâya akkh° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 5.— 1, Buddh. : kâkacchamânâ 'ti nâsâya kâkasaddam viya niratthakasaddam muñcamânâ.— 2, Before vaccaṭuṭiyâ C inserts, satthu.— 3. 1, bhikkhu nippanne AB, bhikkhumhi n° C.— 3, bhikkhumhi n° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 6.— 1, Sâv° âgacchanto C. —ây° Anur° sayam mañc° C. —paṭicchatu AB, sampatiçchatu C. —okkhipitvâ AD, ukkhipitvâ BC. —paṭicchatu AB, sampatiçchitum C.— 2. 1, bhikkhusmim n° C.— 3, bhikkhusmim n° C.

PÂCITTIYA, 7.— 4. 1, akkharaakkharâya AB, akkharâya

akkharâya C.—3, Buddh.: tasmim desetîti tasmim khaṇe deseti. sâmiatthe vâ etaṃ bhummavacanam, tassâ desetîti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 8.—1. 1, kamm° adhiṭṭhena (always) C, kamm° adhiṭṭhena AC. —duteyyam harena AB, duteyyâharena C. I have written, dûteyyam haṭena, as in vol. iii. p. 87.—2. 5, yena te vihâro paribhutto yena te cîvaram paribhuttam yena te piṇḍapâto paribhutto yena te senâsanam paribhuttam yena te gil° paribhutto C.

PÂCITTIYA, 9.—1, bhaṇḍanam karonto C. —parivasanto AB, parivâsam vasanto C. —mocesi AC, moceceti (sic) B. —so parivâsa vasanto C. —nisinno ti C, nisinno hotîti AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 10.—2. 1, appamarumpâ, suddhamarumpâ, yebh° marumpâ, all the MSS. Comp. Dîpavaṃsa 19. 2. —omakac° ABD, uṇakac° C.—2, In the cases of “pathaviyâ vematiko” and “p° apathavisaññi,” C has, respectively, “âpattiyassa” (sic), and, “âpatti pâcittiyassa.”

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—padaseyyâya AB, padaso seyya C. —Correct, te duve? Comp. the second Table of Contents after Pâc. 20.

PÂCITTIYA, 11.—1, adhivattâ ABC; comp. Mahâvagga I. 20. 5, etc.—2. 1, haliddhi AB, haliddi C. —pacam BC; in A the reading is doubtful, either pacam or vacam. Comp. Mahâvagga, VI. 3. 1 with the various readings. —milakkhu AB, milakkho C. Read, pilakkho.—2, In the cases of “bije vematiko” and “bije ab°,” C has, respectively, “âpatti pâcittiyassa,” and, “anâpatti pâcittiyassa.”

PÂCITTIYA, 12.—2; 3, viheṭheti, vihedḍheti, vihedheti C.—3. 3, gilâno vâ AB, gilâno CD.

PÂCITTIYA, 13.—1, bhikkhu ujjhâpenti, bhikkhu ujjhâpetha, bhikkhum ujjhâpessatha A, bhikkhû ujjh° B, bhikkhum ujjh° C. Buddh.: Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhû ujjhâpentîti chandâya Dabbo Mallaputto 'tiadîni vadantâ tam âyasmantam tehi bhikkhûhi avajânâpenti avaññâya olokâpenti lâmakato vâ cintâpentîti attho, . . . ojjhâpentîti pi pâṭho, ayam ev' attho.—2, bhikkhû vihesantîti (°titi A) AB, bh° sossantîti C.

PÂCITTIYA, 14.—1. 1, okâpento A, otâpento B, otâpentâ C. Buddh.: kâyam otâpento 'ti mañcapithâdisu nisinnâ

bālātapena kāyaṃ otāpentā.— 2, After aṭṭha māse AB insert vasitūṃ. —tattha A, tatteva C. B omits this word.— 2. 1, Buddh. (comp. Minayeff, Prātimokkha, p. 86) : masārako 'ti mañcapāde vijjhivā tattha aṭṭaniyo pavasetvā kato. bundikābaddho 'ti aṭṭanhi mañcapāde ḍasāpetvā pallañkasamkhepena kato. kuḷirapādako 'ti assameṇḍakādīnaṃ pādasadisehi pādehi kato yo vā pana koci vañkapādako ayaṃ vuccati kuḷiyapādako. āhaccapādako 'ti, ayaṃ pana āhaccapādako nāma majjho (read, mañco) aṅge vijjhivā kato hotīti evaṃ payato (read, parato) pāliyaṃ yeva vutto (see Pācittiya, 18). tasmā aṭṭaniyo vijjhivā tattha pādasikhaṃ (read, pādasikhaṃ) pavasetvā upari āṇiṃ datvā katamañco āhaccapādako 'ti veditabbo. piṭhe pi es' eva nayo. —Instead of saṃvedhetvā (pavedhetvā D), which is the reading of the MSS., we ought to read saṃveṭhetvā. Comp. Minayeff's edition of the Pātimokkha, p. 86. —The MSS. read constantly balibodho. —santhatassa AB, saṅṭhārakassa C.— 2, Buddh. : cimilikā nāma sudhātiparikammakatāya bhūmiyā vaṇṇānurakkhanatthaṃ katā hoti, taṃ heṭṭhā pattharivā upari kaṭasāraṃ pattharanti. uttarattharaṇaṃ nāma mañcapīṭhānaṃ upari attharitabbakapaccattharaṇaṃ. bhummattharaṇaṃ nāma bhūmiyaṃ attharitabbā kaṭasārakādivikati. teṭṭikaṃ (sic) nāma tālapaṇṇehi vā vākehi vā katataṭṭikā. cammakhaṇḍo nāma sīhabyagghadīpitaracchacammādisu pi yaṃ kiñci cammaṃ ; . . . phalakaṃ nāma phalakamayaṃ pīṭhaṃ, athavā phalakaṃ c' eva dārumayaṃ pīṭhaṃ ca.— 3, āpucchā AB, pucchā C, āpucchitvā D.

PĀCITTIYA, 15.— 2. 2, C omits vihāre vā.— 3, āpucchā (omitting gacchati) C.

PĀCITTIYA, 16.— 2. 1, jānti nāma C.

PĀCITTIYA, 17.— 1 (beginning of the chapter), mahāvihāraṃ AB, vihāraṃ C. —paṭikacceva the MSS. —nanu āvuso AB, handānānuvuso C. —āvuso AB, āmāvuso C— 2. 1, (in the case of “gabbhe gahevā pamukhaṃ nikkadḍhati”) āpatti pācittiyassa AB, āp° dukkaṭassa C.

PĀCITTIYA, 18.— 1, nippaṭitvā AB, paripaṭitvā C. nippaṭitvā D. Comp. the various readings at Cull. VI. 2. 7.— 2. 3, sīsasamghaṭṭāya AB, sisaghattāya C, sīseghaṭṭāya D.

—paṭāṇi dinnā hoti AB, paṭāṇi dinnāni honti C. Buddh. : paṭāṇi dinnam hotīti mañcapidhānam (sic) pādasikhāsu āṇi dinno hoti.

PĀCITTIIYA, 19.— 1, lippāpesi, lippāpessati C, lepāpeti, lepāpessati AB. D has limpāpetabbo.— 1, 2, dvitticch° AB, dvatt° CD.— 2. 1, samantā ABD, sāmantā C. —pañcapaṭi-kaṃ A, °phaṭikaṃ B, °patikaṃ C. Comp. Cull. V. 11. 6, Var. Readings.

PĀCITTIIYA, 20.— 2. 1, jānan ti C. —añño v. t. āroceti C. —2, In the case of “sapp° vematiko,” C has āp° pācittiyassa. In the same MS. the following case (“sappāṇake app°,” etc.) is left out.

PĀCITTIIYA, 21.— 2, dhātā AC, tathā B. Buddh. : bahu-sutā honti tasmā bahusuto, dhātā tasmā sutadharo. Comp. Cullavagga, IV. 14. 19; IX. 5. 1.— 3. 1, Buddh. : bha-ṇantan ti . . . bhaṇantaṃ bhikkhunisaṃghaṃ.

PĀCITTIIYA, 22.— 1, Cūlapantako, Cūlapantakassa, etc., AB, Culapaṇṭh° and once, Culapann° C. —dhumāyati AC, dhumāhati B. —antarāpi dhāyati ABD, antaradhāyati pi C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 23.— 1, yaṃ hi AB, ampi C.— 2, bhikkhuniyo dhammaṃ des° AB, dh° bhikkhuniyo d° C. Read, bhikkhu-niyā dh° d°. —tena me bhante ph° hoti C.— 3. 2, ekatoupa-sampannāya ovadati ABC, ekatoupasannāya D.

PĀCITTIIYA, 26.— 1, paṭho AB, paṭṭho CD. Comp. Sutta-vibh. Nissagg. VI. 1. —Buddh. : paṭibhāṇacittan ti attano paṭibhāṇena katacittaṃ: so kira cīvaram rajitvā tassa majjhe nānāvāṇehi vip-pagatamedhunam (sic) itthipurisarūpam akā-si. —vuṭṭhapetvā C, samuṭṭhāpetvā D. —katan taṃ me bhante C. —After yathās° haritvā (in the repetition of these words) A reads nikkhipitvā; BC omit this word. —dhuttikā the MSS.; correct dhuttakā (in the repetition of these words).— 2. 1, In the case of “sibbāpeyya,” AB have “āpatti pācitti-yassa;” C, “āpatti dukkaṭassa.”

PĀCITTIIYA, 27.— 3. 1, kukkuṭasampāde corr. into °pāte A, kukkuṭasappāde B, kukkaṭasampāte C. Buddh. : kukku-ṭasampāto 'ti (read, °sompādo 'ti?) ettha pana yasmā gāmā nikkhamitvā kukkuṭo padasā 'va aññaṃ gāmam gacchati ayam kukkuṭasampāto 'ti vuccati. tatrāyaṃ vacanattho.

sampadanti etthâ 'ti sampâto. te sampadanti kukkuṭā. kukkuṭānaṃ sampâto kukkuṭasampâto. athavā sampâdo 'ti gamaṇaṃ. kukkuṭānaṃ sampâto ettha atthīti pi kukkuṭasampâto. kukkuṭasampâte iti pi pāṭho. tattha yassa gāmaṣṣa gehacchadanapitṭhito kukkuṭo uppativā aññassa gāmaṣṣa gehacchadanapitṭhiyaṃ patati ayaṃ kukkuṭasampâto 'ti vuccati. vacanatto pan' ettha vuttanayen' eva vedittabbo. —dassivā AB, dissivā C. —Correct, passivā?

PĀCITTIIYA, 28.— 1 et seq., ekanāvaṃ C constantly.— 3. 1, bhikkhusmiṃ abhirūḷhe AC, bhikkhū abh° B. —ṭhapetvā tiriyāntaraṇāya AB, ṭh° °taraṇaṃ C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 29.— 1, Mahākoṭṭhiko AB, °ṭhito C. —atha te therā A, atha th° B, atho kho th° C. —pacchindi AB, upacchinti C.— 3. 2, In the two cases of “paripācīte vematiko” and “paripācīte aparipācītasāññī” C has, “āpatti pācittiyassa.”

PĀCITTIIYA, 32.— 7, Buddh. : nānāverajjake 'ti nānāvidhehi aññarajjehi āgate. nānāverajjake (corrected into nānāveraṇjake) iti pi pāṭho, ayaṃ ev' attho.— 8, kāreyyā-mīti AB, kāreyyāsi C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 33.— 1, Buddh. : Kirapatiko 'ti ettha Kiro 'ti tassa kulaputtassa nāmaṃ, adhipaccaṭṭhena pana Kirapatiko 'ti vuccati. —abbhātīrekaṃ AB, °atīr° C. —peyyā (perā B) paripūressantīti AB, supayyā paripurissantīti C. —peyyā paripurissantīti AB, supayyā paripurissantīti C. —bahukaṃ B, bahutaṃ A, mbahuttaṃ C. —Only C has tassā rattiyā accayena; in the other MSS. these words are left out. —na paṭibalo C, paṭibalo AB. The “na” appears not to be correct, see xxxv. 1.— 4, bhattapaccāsaṃ vikappetvā C, vikappetvā AB.

PĀCITTIIYA, 34.— 1. 1, Buddhagh. : kismi viyā 'ti kidisaṃ viya lajjanakaṃ viya hotīti adhibbāyo.— 2, abhihaṭṭaṃ, the MSS. almost constantly.

PĀCITTIIYA, 35.— 1, na cāhaṃ paṭibalo AB, na cāyaṃ paṭibālo C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 36.— 1, upanandi A, °ndhi BC. —upanandho ABD (A reads afterwards, upanando), °nando C. Buddha-ghosa explains the word by janītaupanāho. We ought to

correct, probably, upanaddho. Comp. Cull. V. 13. 2.—
2. 2, In the case of “pavārite apavāritasaññī,” C has
Āpatti dukkaṭassa.

PĀCITTIYA, 37.— 1, Buddh.: giraggasamajjo 'ti girimhi
aggasamajjo girissa vā aggadese samajjo. so kira sattame
divase bhavissatīti nagare ghosānā kayirati, nagarassa ba-
hiddhā same bhūmigāme (sic) pabbatacchāyāya mahājanakāyo
sannipati anekappakārāni ṭāṇākāni (sic, read nāṭakāni) tesam
dassanatham pavattanti, tesam dassanatham mañcātimañce
bandhandhi (sic).

PĀCITTIYA, 39.— 3. 1, mahimsā vā sappi AB, mahisā vā
s° C. Afterwards: mahimsākhīram AB, mahisakhīram C.
Comp. Nissagg. XXIII. 2. 1.

PĀCITTIYA, 40.— 1, Buddh.: catūsu paccayesu antamaso
dantakattham pi sabbam pamsukūlam eva assā 'ti sabbā-
pamsukūliko. —Buddh.: ayyavosāṭṭikānīti ettha ayyā
vuccanti kāmākatā pitipitāmāhā (sic). vosāṭṭikāni vu-
ccanti tesam atthāya susānādīsu chaḍḍitakāni khādaniyabho-
janiyāni. —therā AB, thero CD.

PĀCITTIYA, 42.— 2. 2, Buddh.: kalisāsanam āropetīti ka-
līti kodho, tassa sāsanaṃ āropeti, kodhassa āṇam āropeti,
kodhavasena ṭhānanisajjādīsu dosam dassetvā passatha bho
imassa ṭhānam nisajjam ālokitam vilokitam khāṇu viya
tiṭṭhati, sunakho viya nisīdati, makkato viya ito c' ito ca
viloketīti evam amanāpavacanam vadati app eva nāma iminā-
pi uppālho (sic) pakkameyyā 'ti.

PĀCITTIYA, 43.— 1, dadehayyassa A, dadeheyyassa B, da-
poyyassa C.

PĀCITTIYA, 46.— 2, ussāriyittha AB, ussād° C. D: ussa-
rayitthā 'ti parihariyittha gharam yeva na gahetvā agamamsū
'ti vuttam hoti. Comp. Cullav. VI. 11. 3.— 5, After cīva-
rakārasamayo C inserts gilānasamayo.— 6. 3, antarāgāman
AB, antarag° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 47.— 1. 1, cātumāsam bhesajjapaccayap° AB.
C omits bhesajja.— 4, upanandimsu B. —āharissathā ti AB,
har° ti C twice.

PĀCITTIYA, 48.— 3. 1, sarahatthā AB, padahatthā C.
D: parahatthā 'ti āvudhahatthā.

PÂCITTIYA, 50.— 2. 1, sarahatthâ AB, padahattâ C.

PÂCITTIYA, 51.— 1, padhâvino AB, pathâvîno C, pathâvino 'ti addhikâ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 52.— 2, hasâdh° AB, hâsâdh° C constantly.

PÂCITTIYA, 53.— 1, hasadhamme AB, hâsadh° C, hass° D.— 2, °goppake the MSS. constantly. —nâvâya CD, udake nâvâya AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 56.— 1, upadhâvimsu AB, padh° C.— 3. 1, âpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of “samâdahâpeyya.”

PÂCITTIYA, 57.— 6, karonto AB, karontâ C.— 7. 3, After atirekaddh° nh° C adds: sati karaṇiye udakaṃ uddharetvâ ṇhâya (sic).

PÂCITTIYA, 58.— 1, sahabhaṇḍe C.

PÂCITTIYA, 60.— 1, hasâp° AB, hâsâp° C, hassâp° D.— 2. 1, paṭikaṃ the MSS. Comp. Cullav. V. 29. 2. —âpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of “apanidhâpeyya.”

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—toyañ ca AB, udakaṃ C. —apaccuddhâraṃ (°raṇaṃ B) sâmaṃ apanidhena câ'ti AB, apaccuddhâracîvaraṃ cîvarapanidhânasikkhâpadaṃ dasamaṃ C.

PÂCITTIYA, 61.— 2. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the cases of “pâṇe vematiko” and “pâṇe apâṇasaññî.”

PÂCITTIYA, 62.— 2. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the cases of “sapp° vematiko” and “sapp° asappâṇakasaññî.”

PÂCITTIYA, 63.— 2. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the case of “dhammakamme adhammakammaññî.”

PÂCITTIYA, 64.— 1, ârocehîti AB, ârocesiti C twice.— 2. 2, anâpatti C in the last case.

PÂCITTIYA, 65.— 1, akkhîni D, akkhini ABC. —mayamaṃ ayyo AB, m° ayyâ C.

PÂCITTIYA, 66.— 1, Buddh. : Paṭiyâlokan ti sūriyâlokassa (sic) paṭimukhapacchimadisaṃ ti attho. —kammiyâ AB, kammikâ CD— 2. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PÂCITTIYA, 67.— 1, apâyyo AB, ayyâ C. —esâyyo ABC.

PÂCITTIYA, 68.— 1, gandhab° the MSS. constantly. Comp. the Various Readings at Cullav. I. 32. —The words “supinakûpamâ” and “yâcítakûpamâ” are transposed in ABC; in D yâcítakûpamâ comes first, as in the Cullavagga.

PĀCITTIYA, 69.— 1, saṃvasanti, saṃvasissatha, etc. C constantly.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PĀCITTIYA, 70.— 1, cara pire ABC. D: carā 'ti gaccha. pire 'ti para amāmaka. vinassā 'ti nassa yattha te (sic) na passāma tattha gacchā 'ti.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the third case.

In the TABLE OF CONTENTS C differs very much from AB. Instead of the second and third line C reads: uṇaṃ saṃvidhā dve no nisajja dve pi saṃbhogāteṣā ti.

PĀCITTIYA, 75.— 1, te pahāraṃ pamuccitā AB, te pahārasammucitā C; D: te pahārasamuccitā rodantīti te pahāraparicitā pubbe pi laddhaṃ (sic) pahārattā idāni pahāraṃ dassantīti maññamānā rodantīti attho. pahārassa mucchitā ti pi sajjhāyanti. tattha pahārassa bhītā ti attho.

PĀCITTIYA, 78.— 2. 1, tiṭṭhituṃ C, tiṭṭhātuṃ AB.

PĀCITTIYA, 79.— 1, karonto AB, karontā C.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa, āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the second and third case respectively.

PĀCITTIYA, 80.— 1, karonto AB, karontā C. —kassa AB, kissa C.— 2. 1, Instead of “na kareyyā 'ti” we probably ought to read “na kariyeyyā 'ti.”— 2, āp° dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PĀCITTIYA, 81. —1, yathāsaṅghataṃ C.— 2. 2, karontaṃ AB, karotassa C.

PĀCITTIYA, 82.— 1, acchādessāmīti (°amīti C) ABC instead of acchādessāmā 'ti. —oṇojethāvuso AB, ovisathi (thi is expunged) jjetthanodethāvuso C.— 2. 2, āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PĀCITTIYA, 83.— 1. 1, ayyānaṃ vāhassa AB, a° vāhasā C. D: ayyānaṃ vāvāsā ti ayyānaṃ kāraṇā tehi janāpitattā jānāmīti vuttaṃ hoti. In the Theragāthā collection (Dukanipāta) we find the following stanza: ekatimse ito kappe yaṃ saññaṃ alabhiṃ tadā, tassā saññāya vāhasā patto me āsavakkhayo.— 3, Buddh.: hatthisamuddaṃ . . . rañño antepure hatthisamaddan ti pi pātho.

PĀCITTIYA, 84.— 3, sace bhāṇe bh° āg° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 85.— 1, After itthikathaṃ AB insert purisa-

katham. Comp. Mahāvagga, V. 6. 3.—sûrākatham AB, surākatham C.—nānattak° ABC.— 2, bhikkhū (before acchindimsu) is omitted in AB.— 2-5, āpucchā, anāpucchā AB, āpucchā, anāpucchā C constantly.

PĀCITTIYA, 86.— 2. 2. D: araṇike 'ti araṇidhanuke. vidhe 'ti vedhake.—vāsijāte udakapuñchaniyā (°pucchaniyā B) AB, vāsiddhaṇḍake jāte bijane udakamañjaniyā C. Buddhaghosa has no note.

PĀCITTIYA, 87.— 1, sayatū ti AB, passatu ti C.—The spelling aṭṭaniyā prevails in the MSS.

PĀCITTIYA, 88.— 2. 1, poṭakit° AB, pothakit° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 89.— 2, sammañcamāno, sammañcasi C.— After Udāyi nisīdanam C inserts paññāpetvā.—°koṭho AB, °koṭṭho C. The correct spelling seems to me asikoṭṭo, comp. Childers s.v. koṭṭo, Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kutṭa. D: seyyathāpi purāṇāsikoṭṭhā ta (sic) yathā nāma purāṇa-cammakaro 'ti attho. yathā hi dhammakāro cammam vitta-tam karissāmīti ito c' ito ca samañcha vikaḍhati evam so pi ham (tam?) nisīdanam, tena tam bhagavā evam āha.—nis° dasam vidatthi A, nis° dassa (corrected into dasā) vidatthi C, nis° dasa vidatthi B.

PĀCITTIYA, 90.—°paṭicchādi, the MSS.

PĀCITTIYA, 92.— 2. 2, paṭilabhivā AB, pamānātikantam C.

TABLE OF CONTENTS: antepurañ ca ratanam anāpucchā sucigharam mañcam tulena onaddham sadasam kaṇḍucchā-dakam vassikasātakañ ceva sugatacivarakāram C.

PĀTIDESANIYA, 1.— 1, sabbeva ABC. D: sabbeva aggahesīti sabbam eva aggahesi.—pavedhentī (°dhenti) AB, pavecenti C, pavedhantīti D.— 2. 3, sāmaṇerāya ABC here and frequently.—I propose to read, paribhuñjā 'ti deti. Comp. Pāṭid. 3. 4. 3.

PĀTIDESANIYA, 2.— 2. 1, yathāsamānupajjhāyatā is omitted in AB.— 3, sāmaṇe C, sāmaṇerā AB.

PĀTIDESANIYA, 3.— 4. 3, I propose to read, paribhuñjā 'ti deti. Comp. Pāṭid. 1. 2. 3.

PĀTIDESANIYA, 4.— 2, piṇḍāya pavisitum AB, p° caritum C.— 3. 1, Instead of āroceti, which is the reading of all the three MSS., I propose to read āroceti.

SEKHIYA, 1.—The words dhammi(ṃ) katham katvā, which I have included in brackets, ought to be expunged, though they are found in the three MSS.

SEKHIYA, 5.—kiḷāpentā and kiḷāpento the MSS. Thus we find also oloKentā and oloKento, Sekh. 7, etc.

SEKHIYA, 9. 10.—In C the reading ukkhittakāyaṃ prevails.

SEKHIYA, 28.—atikkamante AB, atikkante C.

SEKHIYA, 30.—dhupikatam, dhûpikatam ABD, thupitam, thupitatam corrected into thupikatam C. Comp. chap. 35.—samatitthikam, samatittiko A, samatitthiyam, samatitthiko B, samatikkatam, samatikkato C, samatittikan ti D. Comp. Rhys Davids's note on Tevijja Sutta, I. 24.

SEKHIYA, 32.—atikkamante A, atikkante BC.

SEKHIYA, 33.—aññassa bhâjane AB, aññasmim bhojane C.

SEKHIYA, 35.—dhûpakato AB, thupato, thutho C. D: dhûpato ti matthakato vemajjhato ti attho.

SEKHIYA, 42.—sabbahatthan ti D.

SEKHIYA, 46.—gilânassa phalâphale AB, gil° ca khajjake phal° uttaribhaṅge C.

SEKHIYA, 55, 56.—Kokanude the MSS. At Cullavagga V. 21 the London MS. reads Kokanudo, the Paris MS. Kokanado. Comp. Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kokanada.

SEKHIYA, 56.—paṭiggahetvā vā niharitvā vā (niharahitvā A) chaḍḍeti AB, nitaretvā vā chaḍḍeti (omitting paṭ° vā) C. Buddh.: paṭiggahe vā 'ti paṭiggahena paṭicchantānam paṭiggahe chaḍḍeti. niharitvā 'ti bahi niharitvā chaḍḍeti.

SEKHIYA, 59.—paharaṇi? Comp. Cull. V. 37. The Abhidhânappadîpikâ (v. 385) has, sattham paharaṇam.

SEKHIYA, 61, 62.—akkamantassa A.

SEKHIYA, 63.—veyham C.

SEKHIYA, 64.—antamaso chamâya pi nisinnassa AB, vohâyam pi nipannassa C.

SEKHIYA, 66.—vivaretvā C, vivarâpetvā AB.

SEKHIYA, 67.—vivaritvā C, vivarâpetvā AB.

SEKHIYA, 69.—chavakassa, chavakam, etc. C constantly; chap° AB. D: chapakassā 'ti caṇḍâlassa.—idam camarika-tan ti (°natan ti B) AB, idaṅ ca parigatan ti C. D: sabbam

idañ ca parigatan ti tath' eva paripatīti sabbo aram̄ (sic, read ayam̄) loko samkaram̄ gato nimmariyādo ti.—Buddhagh.: pacant' aññe pi pāṇino 'ti aññe pi sattā pacanti c' eva bhuñjanti ca na kevalañ ca tvañ c' eva rājā ca. —amanāpā ABC twice.

SEKHIYA, 71. —gacchanto the MSS.; the same spelling frequently reoccurs in the nominatives of the plural of the participles.

BHĪKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.

PĀRĀJ. 1.— 1 et seqq. The MSS. always vary between Sundarīnandā and Sundarinandā; the former spelling prevails. —D: nikuṭe ti koṇasadisam̄ katvā dassite gambhīre. Comp. Sansk. utkuṭa. —yo ce AB instead of yo ca. Comp. Mahāvagga, VIII. 1. 3.— 1 (immediately before the words of the sikkhāpada) appasannānam̄ vā p° p° vā bhīyyobhāvāya. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, Pār. I. 5. 11.— 2. 1, samaññāya AB. Comp. Bhikkhuvibh., Pār. I. 8. 1, and the Various Readings, vol. iii. p. 259.

PĀRĀJ. 3.— 1, gandhabādhipubbam̄ AB constantly. Comp. vol. ii. p. 310.— 2. 1, vā diṭṭhim̄ appat° B.

PĀRĀJ. 4.— 1, bhājāma A constantly, bhajāma and bhājāma B. —dinno (before na dinno ti) deest in AB. Comp. Cullav. VI. 4. 9: gahito na gahito 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchimsu. Bhikkhuvibh. Pāc. XLI. 1. 1: jāro na jāro 'ti bhaṇḍimsu.

SAMGHĀD. 1.— 2. 1, samghādīsesan ti samgho va etc. AB correctly. In the following chapters the MSS. read constantly samghādīseso ti, etc., which is a mistake caused by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga.

SAMGHĀD. 4.— 2. 3, vatte vattanti A, vatthe vattanti B, vatthe vattantan ti tecattālisappabhede netthāravetta vattamānam̄ D.

SAMGHĀD. 7. —abhirammayye AB constantly.

SAMGHĀD. 8.— 2. 1, The MSS. (AB) read, in the explanation of paccākatā, pārājikā vuccati (see also Minayeff

Prât. p. 101), but this must be wrong, because a person who has been found guilty of a pārājika offence is excluded from the Order, and cannot afterwards incur a samghâdisesa offence. I think we must read parājitā.

SAMGHĀD. 9.— 2. 1, Correct: samghamhā nissāriyanti.

SAMGHĀD. 10.— 1, vebhassiyā AB, vebhayiyā D, vebhassā Minayeff Prâtim. p. 100, vebhavissa, ibid. p. 102.

FINISHING CLAUSE OF THE SAMGHĀDISESA DIVISION. —aññ° vā aññ° vā āpajjati the two MSS. I have written āpajjitvā, which correction is supported both by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhāṅga (vol. iii. p. 186) and by the finishing sentence of the Pārājika division. —ciṇṇamānattāya bhikkhuniyā AB. I have written ciṇṇamānattā bhikkhuni; see vol. iii. p. 186.

NISSAGGIYA, 2.— 1, imā bh° B (after “lûkhaçivarā”), imāpi bh° A.

NISSAGGIYA, 3.— 1, parivaṭṭetvā, parivaṭṭitam AB constantly. —samgharivā AB. I have written samgharivā. Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 25. 10 and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 368.

NISSAGGIYA, 4.— 1, puna āharissāma AB; in the corresponding passage V. 1 the MSS. read puna ādiyissāma.

NISSAGGIYA, 5.— 2, payoge payoge d° AB.

NISSAGGIYA, 6.— 1, Buddh.: chandakan ti idaṃ nāma dhammakiccaṃ karissāma yaṃ sakkotha taṃ dethā 'ti evaṃ paresaṃ chandañ ca ruciñ ca uppādetvā gahitaparikkhāraṣ' etaṃ adhivacaṇaṃ. —samgharivā the two MSS. See the note on Niss. 3. 1.

NISSAGGIYA, 7.— 1, samgharivā A, samghakarivā B. The same in NISSAGGIYA, 8.

NISSAGGIYA, 10.— 1, paṭhā A, maṭṭhā B. Comp. vol. iii. p. 278. —undriyati, undriyatiti AB, udriyatiti D. Comp. Mahāvagga, III. 8. 1. —samgharivā AB. parikkhāraṃ (before adamsu) deest A.

NISSAGGIYA, 11.— 1, paṭhā AB.

Buddhaghosa: uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā 'ti ettha Mahāvibhāṅge cīvaravaggato dhovanañ ca paṭiggahaṇaṃ cā 'ti dve sikkhāpadāni apānetvā akālacīvaraṃ kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājitasikkhāpa-

dena ca parivattetvâ acchinnacivarena ca paṭhamavaggo pûretabbo. puna eḷakalomavaggassa âdito satta sikkhâpadâni apantevâ satta aññatitthikâni (read aññadatthikâni?) pakkhipitvâ dutiyavaggo pûretabbo. tatiyavaggato paṭhamapattam vassikasâṭikam araññakasikkhâpadan ti imâni tîni apantevâ pattasannicayagarupâpuraṇalahupâpuraṇasikkhâpadehi vaggo pûretabbo 'ti.

PÂCITTIYA, 1.—1, parikkhikam A, parikkhiṇam B. —Comp. Jâtaka, vol. i. pp. 474 et seq.—nipattam AB. — 2. 3, câpalas° D, câbal° AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 4.—2, piṭhamayam A. Deest in B.

PÂCITTIYA, 6.—1, upatiṭṭhitâ A, upatiṭṭhitvâ B, upatṭhahitvâ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 8.—2. 2, avalaṅce AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 10.—2. 2, vâdanti AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 11.—2. 1, The MSS. have oggate as in Bhi-kkhuv. Pâc. XXII. 2. 1.

PÂCITTIYA, 14.—1, jappeti AB. jappati?—2. 1, anâc° âc° dutiyikam pi bh° AB. We ought to expunge the word pi.

PÂCITTIYA, 15.—1, Instead of niccabhattikam pacchindimsu and niccabhattikam paṭṭhapesum we ought to read most probably, niccabhattam pacch° (paṭṭh°).

PÂCITTIYA, 19.—1, nunâlajji AB instead of nûnâlajjinî. —tâ mam A, tâ pi B. —sacâh' ayye may be sace aham ayye; compare, however, Mahâvagga, I. 66. 2, and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 372.—2. 2, pittivisayena AB. —manussa-dobhaggena A, panussena vâ saggena vâ B.

PÂCITTIYA, 21.—1, Comp. Mahâvagga VIII. 15. 10. Read in the Mahâvagga, ciṇṇena instead of ciṇṇe (cikkena, the Berlin MS.). —ubho atthâ AB. Correct, ubho antâ (Mahâv. l.c.).

PÂCITTIYA, 22.—1, udakasâṭikâ (udakâsâṭikâ B) pana bh° k° AB. Correct udakasâṭikam p° bh° k°; comp. Minayeff Prât. p. 106.

PÂCITTIYA, 23.—2. 3, karontam A, karonti B.

PÂCITTIYA, 24.—1, ciram nikkhittâni A, civaravase n° B.—2. 3, pañcamam divasam D, p° d° vâ AB.

PĀCITTIYA, 25.— 1, cīvaraṃ saṃkamanīyaṃ AB, cīvara-saṃk° D, Minayeff.— 2, cīvaraṃ s° AB constantly.

PĀCITTIYA, 27.— 2. 1, Instead of imaṃ c° bhājeyyā 'ti I propose to read, idaṃ c° bhājiyeyyā 'ti.

PĀCITTIYA, 28.— 1, paṭhā A, maṭṭhā B.

PĀCITTIYA, 30.— 2. 1, Instead of uddhareyyā 'ti I propose to read, uddhariyeyyā 'ti. Comp. XXVII. 2. 1.

PĀCITTIYA, 32.— 2. 3, vavattānaṃ AB, vavattānaṃ D.

PĀCITTIYA, 33.— 1, paṭhā AB.

PĀCITTIYA, 34.— 2. 1, Read, antevāsiniṃ vā. —anupa-sampannaṃ vā deest in B.

PĀCITTIYA, 35.— 1, atha kho sâ Bhaddā Kâp° AB. —In the passage repeated from XXXIII. 1 the MSS. read, Bhaddâpi K° bahussutâ yeva hoti.

PĀCITTIYA, 39.— 1, ca maddantâ AB. I have written sammaddantâ; see Mahāvagga, III. 1. 2.

PĀCITTIYA, 40.— 1, âhantarikâ AB. âhundarikâ ti sambâdhâ D. Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 53. 1. —andhakârânaṃ AB instead of andhakârâ na. Comp. Mahāvagga l.c.

PĀCITTIYA, 42.— 2. 2, vâle bhinditvâ A, v° chinditvâ B.

PĀCITTIYA, 43.— 1, yâ tâ bh° appicchâ . . . vip° katham hi nâma (deest chabbaggiyâ) bhikkhuniyo AB.— 2. 1, ujjavujjave A, ujjuvujjave B. D : ujjuvujjave ti yattakaṃ patthena añcitaṃ hoti tasmi takkamhi vedhite ekâ âpatti, kantanato pana pubbe kappâsavicinanaṃ âdi katvâ sabba-payogesu hatthavâraganaṇâya dukkaṭaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, 45.— 2. 1, vinicchehi A, viniccheyyahi B.

PĀCITTIYA, 48.— 1, ayye B, ayye corrected into apayye A.

PĀCITTIYA, 49, 50.— 2. 1, tir°vijjaṃ nâma AB. I have written tir°vijjâ nâma.

PĀCITTIYA, 51.— 3, mayaṅ camhâ A, mayhaṅ camhâ B. I have written mayaṅ ca.— 4. 1, okkamantiyâ A, okkamentiyâ B.

PĀCITTIYA, 52.— 1, mahatarâ AB. Read, aññatarâ? —saṃharatīti, saṃhaṭo AB. D : saṃgharīti saṃkâmesi. saṃghagato ti sa[m]kâm[i]to. —kasâvaṭo AB. D : kasâvato ti nhâpitâ kâsâvaṃ nivâsetvâ kammaṃ karonti, taṃ sandhâ-yâhamsu.

PÂCITTIYA, 54.— 1, apaṭibalo A, paṭibalo B. Comp. page 81.

PÂCITTIYA, 57.— 2. 2, pariyesitvâ dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim na (bhikkhunīnaṃ B) labhati AB. D: pariyesitvâ na labhatiti bhikkhuṃ na labhati.

PÂCITTIYA, 58.— 1, yaṃ pi AB. I have written yaṃ hi. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, Pâc. XXIII. 1.

PÂCITTIYA, 60.— 1; 2. 1, rudhitam AB. Minayeff, p. 108 reads ruhitam.

PÂCITTIYA, 61.— 1, manussâ . . . vip°: katham hi nâma ayyâ bhikkhuniyo AB. ayyâ is left out in the repetition of the same passage, Pâc. 62.

PÂCITTIYA, 62.— 2. 1, hoti D, hotu AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 63.— 1, avitikkamasamâdânaṃ (“avitikkamitabbasamâdânaṃ”) D.

PÂCITTIYA, 69.— 2. 1, upatṭhâpeyya AB, upatṭhaheyya D.

PÂCITTIYA, 75.— 1, paricchinditabbâ AB. D: yañ c' ettha saṃghena paricchitabbâ 'ti vuttam tassâ upaparikkhitabbâ 'ti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 76.— 1, paricchinditvâ AB. D: yaṃ pan' ettha paricchitvâ 'ti vuttam tassa upaparikkhitvâ 'ti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 78.— 1; 2, sace me tvam AB constantly. Read, sace maṃ tvam (see Minayeff, p. 110).

PÂCITTIYA, 79. —sokâvâsam, sokâvâsâ AB; sokâvasam Minayeff. D: sokavassan ti saṃketam katvâ agacchamânâ purisânaṃ anto sokaṃ pavesetīti sokavassâ . . .; sokaṃ âvisati iti yaṃ âvisati sv assâ âvâso hotīti sokâvâsâ.

PÂCITTIYA, 81. —pârivâsiyachandadânaena D. Comp. Mahāvagga, II. 36. 4.

PÂCITTIYA, 82.— 1, sammati AB, samati (“vassanokâso na ppahoti”) D.

PÂCITTIYA, 83. —The MSS. vary between ekavassam and ekam vassam.

PÂCITTIYA, 86.— 1, paṭimuñjitvâ AB. Comp. paṭimuñceyya, Minayeff, p. 119. —vippakīrisū ti D.— 2. 1, saṃghānīm nâma AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 89. —piñākena, piññākena, piñāṇena, viñāṇena AB.

PĀCITTIYA, 96.— 1, tanūtaro A, thanutarā B.— 2. 1, tassa A, tassā B.

BUDDHAGHOSA: uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo chasaṭṭhisatā pācittiyā dhammā 'ti ettha sabbān' eva bhikkhunīnaṃ khuddakesu chanavutī bhikkhūnaṃ dvenavutīti aṭṭhāsītisatasikkhāpadāni, tato sakalaṃ bhikkhunīvaggam paramparabhojanaṃ anatirittabhojanaṃ anatirittena abhihaṭṭhum pavāraṇaṃ paṇītabhojanaviññattim acelakasikkhāpadaṃ dutṭhullapaṭicchādanam ūnavīsativassūpasampādanam mātugāmena saddhim samvidhāya addhānagamaṇam rājantepurapavesanaṃ santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmapavesanaṃ nisīdanaṃ vassikasāṭikan ti imāni dvāvisatisikkhāpadāni apanetvā sesāni satañ ca chasaṭṭhi ca sikkhāpadāni pātimokkhuddesamaggena uddiṭṭhāni hontīti veditabbāni.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, 2-8.— 2. 1, nippattam AB, instead of nibbattam.

END OF VOL. IV.